THE DESCENDANTS OF

ENOS HOWARD

OF DUANESBURG, N. Y.

---

by

Henry Clay Young, Jr.

"And to Seth, to him also there was a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord"

Gen. 4:26

THE DESCENDANTS OF

ENOS HOWARD

OF DUANESBURG, N. Y.

---

by

Henry Clay Young, Jr.

"And to Seth, to him also there was a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord"

Gen. 4:26

Twenty copies of this edition have been prepared. This is No. 14 and is presented to NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, BOSTON, MASS.

Buffalo, New York., 1946

THE DESCENDANTS OF

ENOS HOWARD

OF DUANESBURG, N. Y.

---

by

Henry Clay Young, Jr.

"And to Seth, to him also there was a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord"

Gen. 4:26

ENOS HOWARD AND MARTHA SOULE

We know the upright lives they led,
Which lend to age an added charm;
We know they toiled to win their bread,
On lands they cleared and called "A Farm."

Yet, better still, it is to know
They blest the world, both now and then;
Since in the years of long ago
They left earth better off for men.

Our Enos Howard and Martha Soule,
'T would seem, were quite unknown to fame;
And yet they were, for you and me
Ancestors worthy of the name.

Nellie Barker McNeil

1939

SARAH CELINDA AVERY YOUNG
1871

This Book is Dedicated

to the memory of my

Beloved Mother

SARAH CELINDA AVERY YOUNG

Whose gentle pride in a worthy ancestry

strengthened her in her many activities

INTRODUCTION

(BETTER READ IT)

SOME TIME SINCE, I WAS ASKED TO BECOME A MEMBER OF THE SONS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. AS MY UNCLE, DR. DANIEL SCHUYLER YOUNG, HAD COLLECTED YOUNG FAMILY RECORDS OVER A PERIOD OF SEVERAL YEARS PRIOR TO HIS DEATH, (PUBLISHED BY JOHN J. VAN DER VEER, AMSTERDAM, N. Y., 1912) I FOUND LITTLE DIFFICULTY IN QUALIFYING. THIS EXPERIENCE AROUSED INTEREST IN MY MOTHER'S FAMILY. SHE HAD COLLECTED CONSIDERABLE DATA DURING THE LATTER YEARS OF HER LIFE, AND THESE FORMED THE INITIAL BASIS FOR THIS COMPILATION.

AS SOON AS CORRESPONDENCE STARTED, IT WAS DISCOVERED THAT SEVERAL OTHER MEMBERS OF THE FAMILY HAD LIKEWISE BEEN ENGAGED IN ASSEMBLING FAMILY RECORDS, AND THESE HAVE BEEN PLACED AT MY DISPOSAL WITH UNSTINTING GENEROSITY.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT AND THANKS ARE EXTENDED TO ALL THOSE RELATIVES WHO HAVE GIVEN OF THEIR TIME, AND HAVE LOANED THEIR PRIZED PHOTOGRAPHS AND RECORDS TO MAKE THIS WORK POSSIBLE. IT WOULD BE IMPOSSIBLE TO MENTION THEM ALL BY NAME, BUT ESPECIAL CONSIDERATION SHOULD BE GIVEN TO EDNA AVERY JONES BILLINGS, NELLIE BARKER MCNEIL, AND CLARENCE FOOTE FOR THEIR EXCEPTIONAL GENEROSITY OF TIME AND EFFORT. AND MY THANKS ARE ALSO EXTENDED TO MY BELOVED WIFE, ETHEL BURTON RICH YOUNG, FOR HER HELP, SYMPATHY, AND FORBEARANCE DURING THIS AGONY OF AUTHORSHIP.

UNFORTUNATELY, THIS WORK IS FAR FROM COMPLETE, FOR VARIOUS BRANCHES OF THE FAMILY HAVE BECOME WIDELY SCATTERED AND IT HAS NOT ALWAYS BEEN POSSIBLE TO FIND INDIVIDUALS WHO HAVE THE INCLINATION AND INFORMATION TO HELP COMPLETE THE RECORDS. EVERY EFFORT HAS BEEN MADE TO PRESENT ACCURATE AND DEPENDABLE DATA, AND UNSUPPORTED FAMILY TRADITION HAS BEEN OMITTED, UNLESS PLAINLY LABELED AS SUCH. WHERE DISCREPANCIES IN DATES HAVE OCCURRED, ONE WHICH SHOWS BEST EVIDENCE OF BEING CORRECT HAS BEEN ADOPTED. BIBLE RECORDS, TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS AND EARLIER WRITINGS HAVE ALL BEEN UTILIZED.

WHILE THIS IS PRIMARILY A HISTORY OF ENOS HOWARD AND HIS DESCENDANTS, MUCH VALUABLE INFORMATION HAS BEEN SECURED ABOUT OTHER FAMILIES, MEMBERS OF WHICH HAVE INTER-MARRIED WITH THE HOWARDS. THIS HAS BEEN INCLUDED, AS OTHERWISE IT MIGHT BE LOST, AND IT IS HOPED THAT IT MAY PROVE INTERESTING TO FUTURE GENERATIONS.

(MORE)

Colonial records and Revolutionary War records have been included where ascertainable. Those interested in patriotic societies will find here records to support their applications for membership in the Society of Mayflower Descendants and the Society of The Colonial Dames of America through Mrs. Enos Howard's (Martha Soule) ancestry, and in the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution through Joseph Foote, Ebenezer Soule (Martha Soule's Grandfather and Father) and Enos Howard himself.

Each family history is arranged with the direct descendant (man or woman, mentioned first, with his or her line of descent immediately following the name, individuals marrying into the family are noted next with information regarding parentage to permit integration with their genealogies, when found desirable. Their family histories and ancestry are included with the first mention of a member of their family.

Abbreviations are as follows:

B.	Born	Unm.	Unmarried	Adm.	Administrator
D.Y.	Died Young	Sr.	Senior	M.	Married
Jr.	Junior	H.	Husband	Inf.	Infant
Wid.	Widow	Prob.	Probably	W.	Wife
Pub.	Published	Gdn.	Guardian	Dau.	Daughter
Bapt.	Baptized	1st.	First	Co.	County
Ab.	About	D.	Died	2nd.	Second

These notes appeared originally as a contribution to the Niagara Frontier Genealogical Society Magazine during the years 1945 and 1946. Grateful acknowledgment is made to this Society for permission to assemble the notes in this form.

This work has been pursued as a matter of pleasure and information to the author. It has been said that any investigation of ancestry, if carried far enough, discloses black sheep whose identities might better have remained undiscovered. So far none has been uncovered. Our people have left us a splendid heritage, one of which we all may be proud. It is hoped that you may have as much pleasure studying this work as the author has had in compiling it.

Henry Clay Young, Jr.

1946

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
of
Duanesburg, New York

by Henry Clay Young

On page 729 of the second volume of "Soule, Sowle and Soulis History" by G. T. Ridlou, Sr., appears the following:

"1. Martha B. Soule (1), eldest daughter of Ebenezer (1) and Mercy (Foote) Soule, born in Hillsdale, N.Y. Aug. 15, 1770 was married to Enos Howard and had several children whose names were not supplied."

During the past several years this writer has been engaged in collecting information about this family and has several notebooks of material. There has been recorded the descent and connections of several hundred individuals.

Nothing so far has been found of the antecedents of Enos Howard. The available information about him has come from his application for a Revolutionary War Pension and from his will. Even his birthplace is unknown.

He was born July 5, 1760 and enlisted in the militia from Hillsdale, N.Y. for various terms of service during the Revolutionary War. He was present at both battles of Saratoga, resulting in the surrender of General Burgoyne.

In August or September, 1780, he enlisted under Captain Miller and, in the language of his pension application, "immediately marched to West Point, that he was at West Point at the time Gen. Arnold was negotiating to surrender of that part to the enemy, that he with a man by the name of Haively was selected was selected from his company to form a detachment to take some prisoners to the interior of Pennsylvania, that he thinks this detachment was formed by selecting about two soldiers from each company, that this selection was made, the detachment formed and the march commenced on the same day, that they started with their prisoners as he believes about two days before the discovery of Arnold's treachery, that he went with the prisoners to Lancaster, Pa., and returned immediately to West Point, that on his return he learned that his company had been ordered to the north and he proceeded on to Albany after them, that he was detained at Albany several days, waiting until some military stores were prepared.

"That in pursuance of orders he assisted in transportating of several loads of military stores to Schoharie, where he finally joined his company, that soon after his arrival at the Fort in Scoharie, the fort was attacked by the British and Indians under Governor Johnston, the United States forces were under command of Col. Woolsey, that he well recollects, that many of the trbops expressed strong doubts in regard to the courage of Maj. Woolsey, and were fearful in case a flag of truce was waived, that the fort would be surrendered, and that some of the Pennsylvania riflemen fired at the flag which the enemy twice attempted to send to the fort -

that after a sharp attack on the fort, the enemy retreated in the direction of the Mohawk River, that he with the troops of the fort, pursued the enemy to Canajoharie, fort plain, and followed them from thence about twenty miles into the woods beyond the settlements on the German Flats, that many of the enemy were killed in the pursuit, and among the killed was the Celebrated Col. Butler - that after this pursuit the troops returned down the Mohawk to Albany, when this deponent was discharged and returned home, that he was engaged in this last service about three months."

A map of Sir John Johnson's raid of October 1780 may be found in the 1897 edition of "New York in the Revolution" as arranged by James A. Roberts, Comptroller, this map facing page xviii. The farm upon which Enos Howard later established his family is about two miles north east of Esperance as shown on this map and very close to the line of march which he must have taken on his way from Albany to Schoharie. It is interesting to speculate that he first saw this country during his service in this campaign.

In 1783 he was married to Martha B. Soule at Hillsdale, N.Y., the ceremony being performed by Rev. Jepe Clark, pastor of the Spencertown Presbyterian Church. Martha B. Soule's descent from George Soule, "Mayflower" Pilgrim, may readily be traced through Mr. Ridlou's book. Briefly, it is as follows:

George (1) Soule, b. _____, d. 1680 and Mary Becket, b. _____ d. 1677. George (2) Soule, b. abt. 1624, d. ante 1704 (date of probate of will) and Deborah _____, b. _____, d. ante Mar. 1, 1709 (date of probate of will). William (3) Soule, b. as early as 1670, d. _____ and Hannah Brewster, b. _____, d. _____. George (4) Soule, b. Oct. 5, 1695, d. 1784 and Lydia Howland, b. Aug. 10, 1701, d. 1719. Benjamin (5) Soule, b. Aug. 12, 1728, d. _____ and Abigail Howland, b. _____, d. _____. Ebenezer (6) Soule, b. May 14, 1750, d. July 9, 1812 and Mercy Foote, b. _____, d. Dec. 14, 1805 in her 57th year (dau. of Joseph Foote and Zeruiah _____). Martha B. (7) Soule, b. Aug. 15, 1770, d. Nov. 11, 1854.

The Mayflower Index, by William Alexander McAusland, Historian General for the General Society of Mayflower Descendants, lists the Soules as follows:

p. 684 George Soule of the Mayflower	#31852
p. 683 Ebenezer Soule m. Mercy Foote	#31820

The house of Ebenezer Soule is still standing about one and one-half miles south of Spencertown, N.Y., with the date 1783 on the chimney. It is in a very sightly location on Pursuit Creek.

Revolutionary War Record of Ebenezer Sole (Soule)

Ebenezer Sole enlisted as private in the 9th regiment of Albany County Militia commanded by Colonel Peter Van Ness.
(New York in the Revolution as Colony and State, v. 1, p. 117.)

Ebenezer Sole listed as assigne and Ebenezer Soule listed as assignor in connection with land bounty rights.
(New York in the Revolution as Colony and State, v. 2, pp.206,210.)

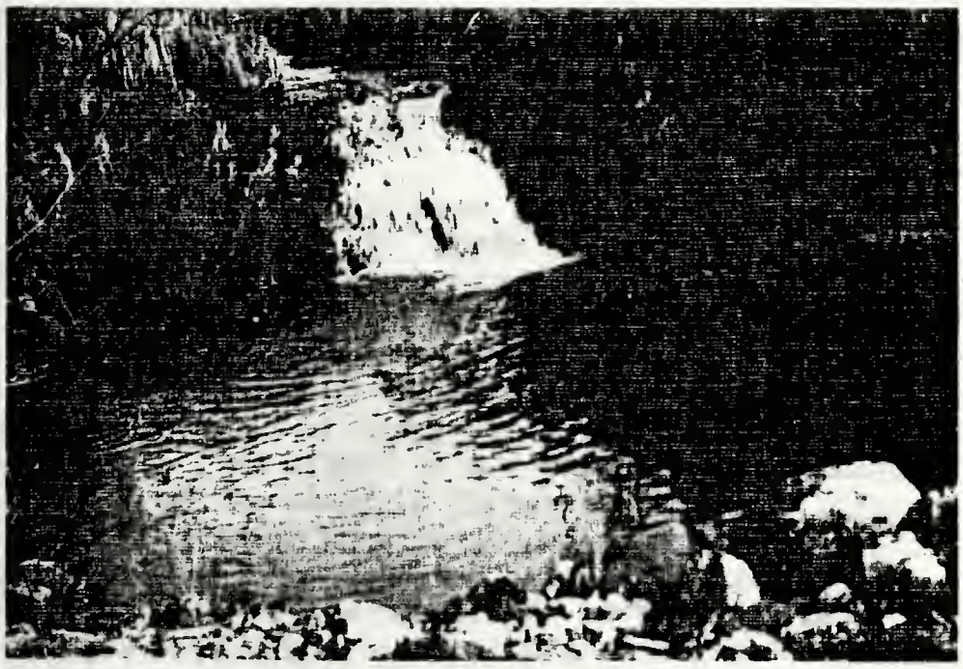
Ebenezer Sole signed the Articles of Association in Dutchess County, June, 1775.

(Calendar of Historical Manuscripts Relating to the War of the Revolution, v. 1, p. 74.)

(Edna L. Jacobsen, Head Misc. and Hist. Section, New York State Library, Albany, N.Y., Aug.16, 1933)

Views of Ebenezer Soule House, Punsit Hill, South of Spencertown, N. Y., Erected 1783, Remodeled 1928, retaining original structure.

that after a sharp attack on the fort, the enemy retreated in the direct of the Mohawk River, that he with the troops of the fort, pursued the en to Canajoharie, fort plain, and followed them from thence about twenty miles into the woods beyond the settlements on the German Flats, that ma of the enemy were killed in the pursuit, and among the killed was the Celebrated Col. Butler - that after this pursuit the troops returned dow



Views on Punsit Creek above and below Ebenezer Soule House, the lower one was used as a sheep dip pool.

Ebenezer Sole signed the Articles of Association in Dutchess County, June, 1775.

(Calendar of Historical Manuscripts Relating to the War of the Revolution, v. 1, p. 74.)

(Edna L. Jacobsen, Head Misc. and Hist. Section, New York State Library, Albany, N.Y., Aug.16, 1933)

Revolutionary War Record of Joseph Foot (Foote)

Joseph Foot enlisted as a private in the 2nd regiment of New York Line, commanded by Colonel Phillip Van Courtland.

(New York in the Revolution as Colony and State, v. 1, p. 32.)

Joseph Foot appears on a list of those who voluntarily enlisted in the Provincial Service at the beginning of the War. Return dated June 5, 1775. Joseph Foot afterward served in the Second Line.

(New York in the Revolution as Colony and State, v. 1, p. 12.)

(Edna L. Jacobsen, Head Misc. and Hist. Section, New York State Library, Albany, N.Y., Aug. 16, 1933)

Ebenezer Soule was Justice of the Peace from 1795 to 1808 and Supervisor from 1808 to 1811. He died Jan. 9, 1812 and his wife, Mercy, December 14, 1805, both being buried at Spencertown, New York.

His will is dated March 13, 1811 and was probated February 6, 1812. Mentions wife Abigail (probably 2nd wife, whose former husband was Daniel Lord, deceased); son Isaac Soule; ------ Soule, son of Howland Soule; daughters Martha, Rachel, Charlotte, Mary, Rebeccah, Elizabeth, Margaret; sons Benjamin, Stephen, Ebenezer. Executors: Benjamin Soule, Ebenezer Soule, Jr. Witnesses: Thomas Wilsts of Hillsdale, William Maston, Sally Maston.

Ebenezer Soule and Mercy Foote were the parents of twelve children, five sons and seven daughters. Their oldest child, Martha B., became the wife of Enos Howard and the ancestress of our line.

Enos and Martha lived in Hillsdale until after the birth of their third child, Aug. 15, 1789, when they moved about 85 miles west to the town of Duanesburg and settled on a farm near the village of Esperance, New York. This farm is now, 1944, owned by a descendant, never having passed from the possession of the family. The sketch "Pioneer Life and Customs in New York State," Niagara Frontier Genealogical Magazine, Vol. III, p. 230, was prepared to picture the experiences of such a young couple in hewing a home from the wilderness in the late 18th century. It is probably a fairly accurate picture of the life of Enos and Martha.

1. Howard, Enos (founder of our line) b. July 5, 1760; m. 1783 to Martha Soule, d. May 15, 1844. Martha was daughter of Ebenezer Soule and Mercy Foote, and was b. August 15, 1770 in Hillsdale, New York, d. November 11, 1854. Both d. in Duanesburg, New York, and are buried in the Howard family cemetary on the farm which they cleared from the

wilderness, and which has been in possession of the family since (1944)
Occupation: Farmer
Religion: Baptist

Children of Enos and Martha B. (Soule) Howard, first three born at Hillsdale, N.Y. and the balance at Duanesburg, N.Y.:

2. Isaac (2), b. May 1, 1785, m. to Katie Coon.

3. Sarah (2), b. May 20, 1787, m.1st to Geo. Shannon, m.2nd Oct. 5, 1826 to James Davidson.

4. Ebenezer (2), b. August 15, 1789, m. Oct. 20, 1816 to Phoebe Abbe.

5. John E. (2), b. May 23, 1791, m. to Sally _____.

6. Benjamin Squire (2), b. August 7, 1793, m. March 31, 1810 to Sarah Moore.

7. Samuel (2), b. July 13, 1795, m. November 12, 1814 to Marilla Hatch.

8. Mary (2), b. May 13, 1797, m.1st to Allen Thompson, m.2nd to Thomas Ayers.

9. George W. (2), b. December 14, 1799, m. January 10, 1822 to Sarah Ketcham.

10. Rebecca (2), b. Nov. 9, 1803, m. Jan. 5, 1823 to John Ketcham.

11. Matilda (2), b. April 28, 1806, m. to Earl Durfee.

12. Rachel (2), b. Oct. 12, 1808, m.1st to Allen Gardner, m. 2nd in the Spring, 1863, to James Brittan.

As stated before, diligent search has so far failed to reveal the parentage, place of birth or other particulars regarding the antecedents of Enos Howard. If any reader should discover such information, the author will greatly appreciate hearing about it.

Authorities:
Published:
Soule, Sowle and Souli's History, Ridlou
A Memorial Census of Duanesburg, Foote, p. 88
Hudson and Mohawk Valleys, Reynolds, p. 781
Niagara Frontier Genealogical Magazine, Vol. II, p. 31
Unpublished:
Manuscript of Sarah C. A. Young
" " Edna A. J. Billings
" " Nellie Barker McNeil
" " Clarence Foote
Revolutionary War Pension Application of Enos Howard, Case No. W 18 027, National Archives, Washington, D.C.

(To be continued)

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
of
Duanesburg, New York

by Henry Clay Young

Chapter 2

2. Howard, Isaac[2] (Enos[1]); b. May 1, 1785 at Hillsdale, N.Y.; m. Katie Coon. Children:

Jesse[3]. There were several other children, but all trace of this family seems to be lost. If any reader knows of any source of information regarding them, the author will appreciate receiving it.

3. Howard, Sarah[2] (Enos [1]); b. May 20, 1787 at Hillsdale, N.Y.; d. Aug. 20, 1876, at East Carlton, N.Y., buried at Kent Cemetary, Kent, Orleans Co., N.Y.; m.1 Mar. 5, 1806 at Duanesburg, N.Y. to George Shannon, who was b. June 7, 1786. m.2 Oct. 5, 1826 at Duanesburg, N.Y. James Davidson of N.E. Duanesburg, N.Y., who was b. Dec. 31, 1757, d. Mar. 15, 1828, at Duanesburg, N.Y.

On Apr. 30, ? , Sarah Davidson wrote a letter from East Carlton, N.Y. to Mr. Sickles as follows:

"Sarah Howard daughter of Enos and Martha Howard was married to James Davidson of N. E. Duanesburg by the Rev. Samuel Sull Oct. 5, 1826 James Davidson died in the year 1828.

"I have not rec'd my thirds of the estate and wish to ascertain the am't due me.

"The names of the administrators were Mr. Frost, Esqr., & John Tullis of N.E. Duanesburg.

"My present residence is at Moses Millers East Carlton Orleans Co., N.Y.

Sarah Davidson

"P.S. I have a charge of two hundred & fifty dollars for my labor at James Davidsons, and eighty dollars for keeping my daughter. Please have the cashier attend to this - reply and direct to the Rev. Moses Miller, East Gaines, Orleans Co., N.Y.

Sarah Davidson."

In another letter Sarah Davidson wrote Sep't. 1, 1855 from East Carlton, she said among other things,

"I, Sarah Howard, Daughter of Enos and Martha Howard was married to James Davidson by the Reverend Sull Oct. 5th, 1826,

S. D.

Witnesses: Thomas Ariss, Polly Ariss, Allen Gardner, Rachel Gardner, John Ketcham, Rebecca Ketcham, George Howard, Sally Howard, Moses Miller, Martha Miller."

Author's Note: This letter places the location of those named as being close enough to the old Homestead to be present at that wedding. All the children of Enos Howard had undoubtedly been married at that time. Moses and Martha Miller, however, were not married until 1831, so either Mrs. Davidson was mistaken as to their presence as witnesses, or else they were present as friends, and not as a married pair.

Nothing now is known of the occupation of either Mr. Shannon, or of Mr. Davidson. Charlotte Davidson, dau. of James and Sarah (Howard) Davidson, d. in 1844 at Berne, N.Y., and is buried there. Berne is in N.E. Duanesburg, and so it seems probable that the family lived there at least until that time. There is evidence, however, that Mrs. Davidson was living with her son-in-law at the time Mr. Davidson died.

Child of George and Sarah (Howard) Shannon, born at Duanesburg, N.Y.:

13. Martha[3], b. Sept. 30, 1808, m. Sept. 29, 1831 Rev. Moses Miller.

Child of James and Sarah (Howard-Shannon) Davidson:

Charlotte[3], b. Feb. 1827, d. Aug. 29, 1844 at Berne, N.Y., unm., and buried there.

13. Shannon, Martha[3] (Sarah[2], Enos[1]); b. Sept. 30, 1808 at Duanesburg, NY, d. Sept. 7, 1873 at East Carlton, N.Y., buried at Kent Cemetary, Kent, Orleans Co., N.Y., m. Sept. 29, 1831 at Dueanesburg, N.Y. to Rev. Moses Miller, who was b. Sept. 18, 1806 at Schoharie, N.Y., d. Jan. 8, 1886 at East Carlton, N.Y., buried at Kent Cemetary. He was the sixth child of Zepheniah Miller, who was b. Feb. 16, 1769, d. Feb. 28, 1850, m. May 29, 1791 to Lucy Gregory, who was b. Sept. 25, 1771, d. Apr. 28, 1837. Zepheniah Miller was the third child of Silas Miller and Martha Haines, who lived in Bedford, Westcester Co., N.Y.

Moses Miller removed to Berne, N.Y. before his marriage, and lived there until 1848 on land belonging to the Van Renssalaer estate. Much of the land in the vicinity belonged to the estates of the original Dutch and English holders, and could be rented out on long leases, but could not be sold. There is a small church at Berne, near enough so that the family walked to its services.

Occasional trips were made to Albany, twenty-six miles away, for such trading as could not be done at the country store.

Converted at the age of 19, Mr. Miller joined the Methodist Episcopal Church, and was licensed to preach some two or three years after. In 1841 he was ordained a local preacher by Bishop Soule. His family relatives were nearly all Methodists, and one brother filled the same office in church as himself.

In 1848 he came with his family to the Town of Carlton, Orleans Co. They came on one of the "line boats" on the Erie Canal to Hulburton,

bringing with them a horse, wagon, two seated carriage, a few tools, and household goods.

The "line boats" carried both freight and passengers, and had stations along the canal where horses were changed, or put in to feed and rest. The "packet boats" travelled faster but only carried light freight with passengers. The trip had some delay on account of breaks in the canal, though none occurred on the levels on which they were.

They arrived in Carlton about the middle of May, and found that a neighbor, William Stebbins, who had come in 1836, had plowed the garden and planted potatoes for them.

The farm was bought of James Armstrong, and the family lived in a log house until the house now standing there was built. The kitchen now on the house was attached to the log house at that time. Mr. Miller lived on the farm until his death. Sarah M. Miller, who made her home with her father, spent the rest of her life with her sister, Mrs. George C. Stebbins, in Brooklyn, N.Y.

Charles W. Miller enlisted Jan. 4, 1864 as a private in Company 1, 14th Heavy Artillery. He was discharged Aug. 10, 1865, and died of sickness contracted in the army, having been in the hospital for some time before his discharge.

Children of Rev. Moses and Martha (Shannon) Miller, born at Berne, N.Y. and at East Carlton, N.Y.:

Harvey W.[4], b. Nov. 26, 1833, d. Apr. 18, 1861 at East Carlton; unm.; buried there.

Sarah Maria[4], b. Dec. 4, 1835, d. June 19, 1919 at Brooklyn, NY, unm., buried at Maplewood Cemetery, Kew Gardens, Richmond Hill, L.I., on lot with her sister, Mrs. Stebbins.

Charles Wesley[4], b. July 7, 1838, d. Sept. 25, 1865, unm., buried at Kent Cemetery.

14. Chester[4], b. April 29, 1840, m. Aug. 14, 1861, Sarah Celestia Armstrong.

15. Almina[4], b. August 13, 1842, m. Jan. 6, 1869, Byron Brown Braley.

16. Elma[4], b. Oct. 5, 1847, m. Sept. 1868, George C. Stebbins.

17. Mary Althera[4], b. June 21, 1849, m. Nov. 6, 1867, Charles Otis Hartwell.

18. Martha Amelia[4], b. Oct. 31, 1853, m. July 17, 1879, Rev. John Currie.

14. Miller, Chester[4] (Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2], Enos[1]); b. Apr. 29, 1840 at Berne, N.Y.; d. May 16, 1913 at Jamestown, N.Dak.; buried at Mount Albion Cemetery, Albion, N.Y.; m. Aug. 14, 1861 at East Carlton, N.Y., Sarah Celestia Armstrong, who d. 1918 at Jamestown, N.Dak., buried at Mount Albion Cemetery. She was a dau. of Robert Armstrong.

Occupation: farmer in Town of Gaines, N.Y., afterward moved to Kansas, about 1878, and later to Jamestown, N.Dak. Religion, Methodist Episcopal.

Children of Chester and Sarah Celestia (Armstrong) Miller, born between 1864 and 1886:

Melvin C.[5], no children, address unknown since 1918; Charles H.[5], m. Irma Smith, d. May 31, 1903, buried at Mount Albion Cemetery, left one infant daughter; five other children, none of whom lived to maturity.

15. Miller, Almina[4] (Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2], Enos[1]); b. Aug. 13, 1842, Berne, N.Y., d. July 11, 1926 at Albion, N.Y., buried at Mount Albion Cemetery; m. Jan. 6, 1869 at East Carlton, N.Y. to Byron Brown Braley, who was b. Nov. 4, 1845 at Albion, N.Y., d. Nov. 5, 1923 at Albion, N.Y., buried at Mount Albion Cemetery. He was son of Nathaniel[4] (Nathaniel[3], John[2], Roger[1]) Braley, b. Dec. 14, 1796 at Savoy, Mass., d. Apr. 13, 1880 at Albion, N.Y., m. Nov. 11, 1820 at Gaines, N.Y. to Sarah Wickham, (dau. of John and Lucy (Brown) Wickham) who was b. July 15, 1799 at Chatham, N.Y., d. June 3, 1870, both being buried at Mount Albion Cemetery. Roger Braley was the first of this line of which there is any knowledge, place and time of birth and death unknown. One of his children was John[2], b. Mar. 26, 1703 at Portsmouth, R.I. His son was Nathaniel[3], b. May 6, 1775 at Rehoboth, Mass. His son was Nathaniel[4], b. Dec. 14, 1796 at Savoy, Mass.

The Braley Homestead Farm has been occupied by Braleys since 1838, when Nathaniel[4] Braley settled there. It passed to Byron B. Braley in 1881, and Russel Braley leased it in 1925, and he and his brother, B. Duane Braley, are living there at time of writing, Sept. 1939, thus retaining possession in this family for over one hundred years.

Byron B.[5] was the youngest child of ten; Nathaniel was the youngest child of eight; Nathaniel[3] was the sixth child of eight, thus stretching three generations over a long period of years.

Occupation, farmer; religion, Methodist Episcopal.

Children of Byron Brown and Almina (Miller) Braley, all born at Albion, N.Y.:

Russel[5], b. July 5, 1872; d. unm. July 25, 1941 at Albion; buried at Mount Albion Cemetery; Martha Miller[5], b. May 11, 1874, d. July 30, 1934 at Albion, N.Y., buried at Mount Albion Cemetery; (19) Byron Duane[5], b. Mar. 14, 1881, m. Feb. 22, 1905 to Etta F. Cheesebrough.

19. Braley, Byron Duane[5] (Almina[4] Miller, Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2], Enos[1]); b. Mar. 14, 1881 at Albion, N.Y., m. Feb. 22, 1905 at Victor, N.Y., Etta Florence Cheesebrough, who was b. Apr. 25, 1882 at Perinton, N.Y. She was dau. of William Rufus Cheesebrough, who m. 1879 Mary Deane, who was b. Mar. 1863, d. Apr. 25, 1885, buried at Farmington, N.Y. Mrs. Braley is a member of Rebeccahs, and the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Occupation, farmer. Religion, Baptist. Address Dec. 1938, Albion, N.Y., R.D. 1.

Children of Byron Duane and Etta F. (Cheesebrough) Braley, born at Albion, N.Y.:

(20) Esther Louetta[6], b. Mar. 12; 1906, m. Nov. 14, 1928 to Earl Paddent MacMillen; (21) Ralph Luther[6], b. May 15, 1911, m. May 4, 1937 to Olive Joyce Ellis.

20. Braley, Esther Louetta[6](B. Duane[5], Almina[4] Miller, Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. Mar. 12, 1906 at Albion, N.Y., m. Nov. 14, 1928 at Albion, N.Y. to Earl Paddent MacMillen, who was b. Apr. 22, 1903 at Phelps, N.Y. He is son of DeWayne Paddent MacMillen, who was b. June 27, 1867, m. Dec., 1889 to Adore Wolfe, who was b. Nov. 11, 1867, both living Dec. 1938.

Occupation, farmer. Religion, Mr. MacMillen, Methodist Episcopal, Mrs. MacMillen, Baptist. Members of Odd Fellows, and Rebeccahs, Grange. Address Dec. 1939, Clifton Springs, N.Y.

Children of Earl Paddent and Esther Louetta (Braley) MacMillen, born at Clifton Springs, N.Y.:

Joan Kathleen[7], b. Nov. 1, 1935.

21. Braley, Ralph Luther[6] (B. Duane[5], Almina[4] Miller, Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. May 15, 1911 at Albion, N.Y., m. May 4, 1937 at Albion to Olive Joyce Ellis, who was b. Sept. 8, 1914 at Albion. She is dau. of Leslie Hannant Ellis, b. June 23, 1884, m. May 4, 1912 to Catherine May Curtis, who was b. May 30, 1892, both living Dec. 1939.

Occupation, farm laborer. Religion, Baptist. Address, Dec. 1939, Albion, N.Y., 108 Herrick St.

Children of Ralph Luther and Olive Joyce (Ellis) Braley, born at Albion, N.Y.:

Richard Ralph[7], b. May 23, 1938.

16. Miller, Elma[4] (Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. Oct. 5, 1847 at Berne, N.Y., d. Aug. 31, 1915, midnight at Northfield, Mass., buried at Maplewood Cemetery, Kew Gardens, Richmond Hill, L.I., m. Sept. 1868 to George Coles Stebbins, who was b. Feb. 26, 1846 at East Carlton, N.Y. He was the son of William V. Stebbins of Rensselaerville, N.Y., b. 1811, d. Dec. 17, 1858, buried at Kent, N.Y., m. to Teressa Waring, of Berne, N.Y., b. May, 1813, d. Mar. 27, 1888.

George Coles Stebbins traces his lineage back to Rowland[1] Stebbins, who was born in Cambridge, England, about 1594 and came to America in 1634 with his wife and four children. They located in Springfield, Mass., and later the father and son John removed to Northampton, where the father died Dec. 14, 1671. John[2] was born in 1626, and died in 1679. Benoni[3], his son, was born in 1655 and died in 1704. Benjamin[4], his son, was born in 1692 and died in 1780. Joseph[5], his son, was born in 1735. Isaac[6], his son, was born in 1775, and died in 1823. William V.[7], his son, was born in 1811, and died in 1858.

His wife was Teressa Waring, of Berne, N.Y. Their children were Sibyl, d. 1863; Isaac N., highly esteemed by his contemporaries, d. in 1912; Sarah J., d. 1861; George C., and Ella. The mother died

Mar. 27, 1888. At time of writing, only George C. and Charlotte Ella are living, both at Catskill, N.Y. in Mrs. Miller's home. Charlotte Ella married Roscoe D. Miller in 1872. He died in March, 1917. They had one child, Clark W., who was born in 1872, and died in 1899.

George C. Stebbins at an early age developed an interest in music through a singing school held in the country school house opposite his farm home. A few years later a piano was bought for a sister who did not live long to enjoy it, and this piano was the first one touched by Mr. Stebbins. It became a keen delight to him and today, nearly eight years later, is in his sister's home in Catskill, N.Y.

In his twenty-fourth year he married Elma Miller, a daughter of Rev. Moses Miller, a licensed Methodist Episcopal local preacher residing in the neighborhood, and in his evangelistic work throughout the years, she was his constant companion, travelling with him, singing duets with him, and entering into all the varied activities of his career. In his book, "Reminiscences and Gospel Hymn Stories" (no longer in print), he says of her:

"In these pages occasional mention has been made of Mrs. Stebbins, and I desire to offer a grateful tribute to her memory by declaring that no account of my public activities would be complete without placing to her credit much of the good that may have been accomplished.

"Endowed with rare intuition and judgment, with grace of mind and heart, a winsome personality, and with a voice that was full, sympathetic and pleasing in quality, all of which she dedicated to the cause to which our lives had been devoted, her ministries to her friends - and above all to her family and home, - are beyond words of mine to appraise.

"I desire also to acknowledge my indebtedness to her for a life of nearly half a century of singular happiness and helpfulness in every situation and circumstance during those years."

"Elma Miller - for that was the name by which she was known in her earlier years - was one of the fairest among her associates; and it was prophesied by those who knew her that she would be a blessing wherever her lot might be cast. The prophesies were abundantly fulfilled, for she left a trail of blessing wherever she went, in her own land and beyond the seas."

In the fall of the year 1869, Mr. Stebbins removed to Chicago, and in the autumn following became the director of music in the First Baptist Church. During his residence in Chicago he met D. L. Moody and Ira D. Sankey, who late became the world's great Evangelists.

In the summer of 1876 while spending a few days with Mr. Moody at his home in Northfield, Mass., Mr. Moody proposed that he should join him in his evangelistic movements, which Mr. Stebbins decided to do. The association with Messrs. Moody and Sankey that began at that time continued until Mr. Moody's death twenty-three years later.

Mr. Stebbins' first work in this new connection was to organize a choir to assist Messrs. Moody and Sankey in their three months' evangelistic campaign in Chicago, beginning October first, 1876. Then followed a succession of evangelistic activities at home and abroad - leading song services, writing hymns and editing hymn books. The most famous of these was known as "Gospel Hymns," which Mr. Stebbins, with Messrs. Sankey and James McGranahan, edited. It was issued in successive numbers and was used by Mr. Moody during the last twenty-three years of his life. In that time over sixty million copies were sold.

Some of the best known hymns for which Mr. Stebbins wrote the music were: "Evening Prayer," "The Green Hill," "I've Found a Friend," "True Hearted," "Jesus is Calling," "Take Time to be Holy," "Have Thine Own Way, Lord," and "Saved by Grace." During the course of his long and beloved life, Mr. Stebbins has set over thirteen hundred hymns to music, and nearly every church hymnal and Sunday School song book in use today contains several of his compositions. And at the age of 93 he is still composing!

In the United States he worked from coast to coast, from Boston to San Francisco. He was also part of several Evangelistic groups holding services in England and Scotland. On his world tour in 1890 he and Mrs. Stebbins conducted song services in India, Egypt, The Holy Land, Naples, Rome, Florence, Paris, and London.

In 1880 Mr. Moody founded the "Northfield Bible Conference," which in time became world-wide in its influence. Mr. Stebbins and Mr. Sankey conducted its song services from the beginning until the death of the latter in 1908, when Mr. Stebbins assumed the direction alone until his retirement, after thirty-five years of activity. During these years he was associated with those famous personalities engaged in evangelistic work, Messrs. Moody and Sankey, and their associates, Fanny Crosby, Henry Drummond, E. O. Excell, C. M. Alexander, C. H. Gabriel, James McGranahan, Rev. G. F. Pentacost, P. P. Bliss, Maj. D. W. Whittle, and others.

Messrs. Moody and Sankey arranged for an all winter evangelistic campaign in San Francisco and Oakland in 1880-81, and as Mr. and Mrs. Stebbins were disengaged at that time, Mr. Moody asked them to join him in that work. As Mrs. Stebbins had had considerable experience in conducting ladies' meetings in previous campaigns, she was asked to assume that activity among young women in Oakland, across the Bay. As the influence of Moody's and Sankey's meetings increased, interest in these women's meetings also increased, until it became necessary to include all women, without distinction as to age.

Mr. and Mrs. Stebbins sang every day with Mr. Sankey in San Francisco, and this brought them into prominence. Soon it became necessary to organize similar meetings for women in San Francisco. As the interest in the great evangelistic meetings grew deeper and deeper, these women's meetings became an important feature, to such an extent that the attendance reached one thousand ladies at times.

Their evening work was with an evangelist associated with Mr. Moody, and for the most part were held in Oakland. Mr. Stebbins led the singing, assisted by Mrs. Stebbins in the rendition of special hymns.

At the close of the winter, Dr. Geo. F. Pentacost, pastor of the Tompkins Ave. Congregational Church in Brooklyn, N.Y., arranged with Mr. Moody to have Mr. and Mrs. Stebbins assist him in the work of that Church. They had been associated with Dr. Pentacost in evangelistic work for four years prior to his becoming pastor in 1880. Mr. Stebbins assumed the position of director of music.

The Tompkins Avenue Church had a Sunday School of 1500, so large that the Sunday School rooms could not take care of the whole attendance. The older school was held in the auditorium, and the intermediate and primary departments in a separate room. Mrs. Stebbins was made superintendent of those departments, consisting of about 500 pupils, taught by about fifty teachers. At the close of each session, she gave a brief talk, emphasizing the central thought of the lesson.

She carried on this activity for about five years, until the strain began to affect her health. During this time, she was also very helpful in carrying on the general work of the church, and was especially interested in the missionary society, of which she was president at the time of her death.

Through all these years Mrs. Stebbins was constantly at the side of her husband. Their home in Brooklyn and their small son were cared for by Mrs. Stebbins' sister, Miss Sarah Miller, when they were away on their evangelistic activities.

During the latter part of August, 1915, Mr. and Mrs. Stebbins were stopping at the Northfield Hotel in Northfield, Mass. On the evening of the thirty-first, a group, of which Mrs. Stebbins was one, was singing hymns in the hotel parlor. One of the hymns they sang was "Saved by Grace," the beautiful words of which were written by Fanny Crosby, "Some day the silver chord will break, And I no more as now shall sing." At midnight that night the silver chord was broken, and the beautiful voice was stilled, leaving memories that will long live.

Many of these experiences are vividly told in Mr. Stebbins' book, "Reminiscences and Gospel Hymn Stories," now unfortunately out of print, from which much of this information is gleaned.

This author and his wife had the pleasure of a gracious interview with him in November, 1938, and found him then, approaching his 93rd birthday, in good health and full of that boundless enthusiasm which has carried him through nearly a half century of service for his Master. Surely our family may be full of humble gratitude for its privilege of calling him "Cousin."

Occupation, retired, gospel hymn writer, music director, singer, editor of hymnals. Religion, Methodist Episcopal. Address Dec. 1938, 83 High St., Catskill, N.Y.

Children of George Coles and Elma (Miller) Stebbins, born at East Carlton, NY

(22) George Waring[5], b. June 16, 1869, m. June 1, 1898 to Caroline Tichener Worth.

Authority for Geo. C. Stebbins' lineage, "Landmarks of Orleans County," by Hon. Isaac Smith Signor, published by D. Mason and Co., Syracuse, N.Y., 1894. Mr. Stebbins read and corrected copy for sketch of his activities.

22. Stebbins, George Waring[5] (Elma[4] Miller, Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2], Enos[1]), b. June 16, 1869 at East Carlton, N.Y., d. Feb. 21, 1930 at Brooklyn, N.Y., buried at Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N.Y., m. June 1, 1898 at Emmanuel Baptist Church, Brooklyn, N.Y. to Caroline Tichener Worth, who was b. Aug. 14, 1876 at Brooklyn, N.Y. She was the dau. of Herbert Worth, b. May 2, 1845, d. 1912, and Emily Elizabeth Wilson, b. Feb. 23, 1840, d. 1920, both being buried at Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N.Y.

Occupation, organist, choir director, teacher and composer. Address Dec. 1938 of Mrs. Stebbins, 111 Kildare Road, Garden City, L.I.

Children of George Waring and Caroline Tichener (Worth) Stebbins, born at Brooklyn, N.Y.:

(23) Elizabeth Waring[6], b. Aug. 30, 1904, m. May 6, 1932, Michel Emile Puyans.

George Waring Stebbins was for thirty-five years an organist, choirmaster, teacher and composer in Brooklyn, N.Y. He ranked among the most prominent and successful in the Greater City in that profession. He served Emmanuel Baptist Church for fifteen years, and Plymouth Congregational (Beecher's) Church for twenty years up to the time of his death, both churches being located in Brooklyn, N.Y.

23. Stebbins, Elizabeth Waring[6] (George Waring[5], Elma[4] Miller, Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. Aug. 30, 1904 at New Haven, Conn., m. May 6, 1932 at Brooklyn, N.Y. to Michel Emile Puyans, who was b. Sept. 17, 1906 at Paris, France. He is the son of B. Emilio Puyans, b. May 22, 1884, and Yvonne Michel, who was b. Jan. 2, 1888. Occupation, banker. Address Dec. 1938, 111 Kildare Road, Garden City, L.I.

Child of Michel Emile and Elizabeth Waring (Stebbins) Puyans, born at Brooklyn, N.Y.:

André Michel[7], b. Sept. 11, 1935, Christened 1938 at Garden City Cathedral, Episcopalian, at which time his mother also joined the Cathedral.

17. Miller, Mary Althera[4] (Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. June 21, 1849 at Carlton, N.Y., d. Jan. 3, 1896 at Albion, N.Y., buried at Mount Albion Cemetery, m. Nov. 6, 1867 at Carlton, N.Y. to Charles Otis Hartwell. He moved to No. Dakota after his wife's death, and nothing further is known of him. Occupation, farmer and agricultural tools salesman. Religion, Methodist Episcopal.

Child of Charles Otis and Mary Althera (Miller) Hartwell, born at Albion, N.Y.:

Leah Elma[5], b Jan. 18, 1868, d. Jan. 10, 1870, buried at Mount Albion Cemetery.

18. Miller, Martha Amelia[4] (Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. Oct. 31, 1853 at Carlton, N.Y., d. Aug. 28, 1934 at Montreal, P.Q., Canada, m. July 17, 1879 at Carlton, N.Y. by Rev. G. E. Ackerman, assisted by the bride's father, Rev. Moses Miller to Rev. John Currie, who was b. Dec. 2, 1844 at Glasgow, Scotland, d. Sept. 10, 1923 at Kamouraska, P.Q., Canada. Occupation, Evangelist, preacher. Religion, Presbyterian.

Child of Rev. John and Martha Amelia (Miller) Currie, born at Brooklyn, NY

(24) Edith Christina[5], b. Apr. 23, 1885, m. June 29, 1912 to Percival Frederic Seymour.

24. Currie, Edith Christina[5] (Martha Amelia[4] Miller, Martha[3] Shannon, Sarah[2] Howard, Enos[1]); b. Apr. 23, 1885 at Brooklyn, N.Y., d. Nov. 8, 1940, m. June 29, 1912 at Montreal, P.Q. Canada, to Percival Frederic Seymour, who was b. June 11, 1888 at Uxbridge, England. Occupation, banker. Address Dec. 1938, 3068 Lacomb St., Montreal, Can. No children.

Authorities for the Sarah Howard line:

Records in Enos Howard Scott Bible Commentary.
Mss. of Sarah Celinda Avery Young, Sarah Maria Miller, Niagara Frontier Genealogical Society Magazine, Vol. II, p. 31.

4. Howard, Ebenezer[2] (Enos[1]); b. Aug. 15, 1789 at Duanesburg, N.Y., d. Oct. 26, 1847, at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. Oct. 20, 1816 to Phoebe Abbe, who was b. Jan. 13, 1796, d. Oct. 26, 1846. She was dau. of Samuel Abbey, who was b. Jan. 18, 1755 at Mansfield, Conn., d. Mar. 29, 1824 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. Apr. 11, 1775 at Mansfield, Conn., to Miriam Hall, who was b. Mar. 15, 1757, d. June 10, 1823 at Duanesburg, N.Y. Children of Ebenezer and Phoebe (Abbe) Howard:

Mariam[3], Samuel[3], Enos[3], Isaac[3], Jesse[3].

All trace of this family seems to be lost. If any reader knows of any source of information regarding them, the author will appreciate receiving it.

Phoebe Abbe was a sister of Jesse Abbe, who was b. June 30, 1788, and d. Jan. 10, 1867, ae. 78 yrs., 6 mos., 10 days, and is buried at the Baptist Churchyard Cemetery, Bramen's Corners, N.Y. He m. 1 Deborah Slawson, dau. of Samuel Slawson. She d. Dec. 17, 1836, ae. 49 yrs., 2 mos., 11 days. He m. 2 May 7, 1837, Mary Ketcham, who was b. June 2, 1805, d. May 30, 1855, and is buried at the Baptist Churchyard Cemetery, Bramen's Corners. She was a dau. of William Ketcham, b. May 12, 1773, d. July 21, 1849, m. May 27, 1804 to Abigail W. Coon, who was b. Oct. 8, 1872, d. July 11, 1842. Children of Jesse and Mary (Ketcham) Abbe:

Cornelia, 1840/1928, m. Zachariah Smith, 1833-1916, (who was Howard Ostrom Patterson's uncle.) Their child was Bernie V.R., d. Dec. 29, 1867, ae. 5 yrs., 1 mo., 22 days.

Jay, 1841-1911, m. Margaret U.?, 1841-1872. Their children were: Jesse R., 1867-1930, m. Rebecca E. Ladd, no children. Clarence J., m., no children. Living Nov., 1939, at Bramen's Corners, and is a deacon in the Baptist Church there.

5. Howard, John E.[2] (Enos[1]); b. May 23, 1791 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. to Sally ?. Children of John E. and Sally (?) Howard:

Sarah[3], George[3], William[3], Elizabeth[3], Mary[3] (Amelia?).

All trace of this family seems to be lost. If any reader knows of any source of information regarding them, the author will appreciate receiving it.

Authorities for Ebenezer[2], and John E.[2] Howard:

Abbey-Abbe Genealogy
Mss. of Sarah C. A. Young, Nellie Barker McNeil, and Clarence Foote.
Niagara Frontier Genealogical Society Magazine, Vol. II, p. 31.

(To be continued.)

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
of
Duanesburg, New York

by Henry Clay Young

CHAPTER 3

The fifth child of Enos Howard was Benjamin Squire, who became a preacher and circuit rider in the Baptist Church. There have been a goodly number of professional men in this branch, which is a large one.

We know that Enos Howard and his family were deeply religious. Martha Soule Howard came from a Quaker ancestry, her great grandparents having been granted a certificate of removal from Dartmouth, Mass., to the earliest mention of a meeting of the Society of Friends in Dutchess County, N.Y., this certificate being dated Jan. 1, 1742. This same great grandmother, Lydia Howland Soule, was a Quakeress Preacher in her own right. There is still in existence a five-volume Scott's Bible Commentary, printed in 1812, which belonged to Enos Howard, and which shows evidence of hard usage. So it is not at all strange that one of Enos' and Martha's sons should enter the ministry.

About the only clue we have of Rev. Benjamin Squire Howard's activities lies in the birthplaces of his eleven children, almost no two of whom were born in the same place. He found his wife in Reading, Pa., and from 1811 to 1837 his children were born in various places in Schoharie, Schenectady, Herkimer, Otsego, Montgomery, and Monroe Counties, N.Y. He died in Reading, Pa., in 1863.

6. Howard, Rev. Benjamin Squire (Enos 1), b. Aug. 7, 1793 Duanesburg, NY, d. Aug. 5, 1863 Reading, Pa., m. Mar. 31, 1810 Sarah Moore, b. Mar. 13, 1792 Lebanon, NY, d. Feb. 19, 1863 Sivver Lake, McHenry Co., Ill. Occupation, preacher, circuit rider. Religion, Baptist. Children:

(25) Martha Hannah; (26) Scelinda; William, b. Nov. 11, 1815 Duanesburg, NY, d. May 2, 1832 Greece, Monroe Co., NY, from a fall from a horse; (27) Lavina; Paulina, b. July 19, 1820 Summit, Schoharie Co, NY, m. Nova Scotia to Enoch Jackson, d. Dec. 21, 1856 Florence Twp., Will Co., Ill.; (28) Squire Benjamin; Evelina, b. Nov. 2, 1825 Duanesburg, d. Aug. 4, 1842, unm., at sea near Nova Scotia; Charlotte, b. May 21, 1828 Root Twp., Montgomery Co., N.Y., d. Jan. 24, 1833, unm. at Rochester, N.Y.; (29) Cordelia Julia; (30) Charlotte Amelia; Mary, b. 1837 Rochester, d. 1842 unm. Rochester.

25. Howard, Martha Hannah (Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 16, 1811, Broome, Schoharie Co, NY, d. May 24, 1899 Juniata, Neb., buried at Juniata, Neb.; m. Feb. 22, 1835 Walcot, NY James Moses Barker, b. Apr. 6, 1811 Ft. Ann, NY, d. May 28, 1893 Elwood, Ill., bur. Starr's Grove, Florence Twp., Will Co., Ill. He was son of Joseph Barker, b. Feb. 5, 1787, d. Feb. 26, 1868, bur. Starr's Grove, and Margaret Pattison, b. July 19, 1790, d. Jan. 16, 1864, bur. Ft. Ann, NY. Occupation, farmer. Religion, Baptist, Elwood, Ill. church.

Margaret Pattison's father, William Pattison, enlisted in the Colonial forces Aug. 15, 1776, while residing at Colrain, Mass. He was allowed a pension on his application executed Aug. 28, 1832, while residing at Ft. Ann, NY.

The James Barker Bible, pub. by the American Bible Society, 1818, is in possession of Frederick Porter Norris, Council Bluffs, Ia., (1938). Children of James Moses and Martha Hannah (Howard) Barker, born at Alabama, NY, Adrian, Mich., and Florence Twp., Ill.:

(31) Cordelia Calista, b. Dec. 7, 1835; (32) William Porter, b. Nov. 14, 1837; Harriett Malissa, b. Nov. 16, 1839 Adrian, Mich., d. unm. Nov. 1, 1853 Florence Twp., Ill., bur. there; Twin, unnamed, b. 1841 Adrian, Mich., d. 1841 Adrian, Mich., bur. there; Twin, unnamed, do.; Child, unnamed, b. Feb. 9, 1843 Adrian, Mich., d. Feb. 11, 1843 Adrian, Mich., bur. there; (33) Orson Watson, b. Nov. 20, 1844; Twin, unnamed, b. and d. Dec. 7, 1845, Adrian, Mich., bur. there; Twin, unnamed, do.; (34) James Irving, b. June 11, 1847; (35) Martha Ellen, b. May 19, 1849; Mary Malissa, b. Nov. 9, 1853, d. Nov. 27, 1864, both at Florence Twp., Ill., bur. there.

31. Barker, Cordelia Calista (Martha Hannah 3, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 7, 1835, Alabama, NY, d. Oct. 17, 1916 Juniata, Neb., bur. there; m. Mar. 29, 1855 Isaiah Rants, b. Feb. 22, 1836 Woster, O., d. Feb. 26, 1900 Juniata, Neb., bur. there. Occupation, farmer; religion, Methodist. Children, b. at Florence Twp., Ill., Seward, Ill., Jackson Twp., Ill., Elwood, Ill., and Des Moines, Ia.:

(36) Charles William, b. Dec. 23, 1855; Stella Iona, b. Nov. 12, 1857, d.y.; (37) Nelson Seward, b. Jan. 9, 1859; (38) Thaddeus Howard, b. Mar. 31, 1861; (39) Clara Malissa, b. Dec. 3, 1863; Ida Ellen, b. Feb. 14, 1867, d.y.; (40) Laura Calista, b. Apr. 14, 1869; George Jerome, b. Dec. 26, 1872, m. Mar. 31, 1919 Emily Eleanor Palmer who was b. Mar. 12, 1872, no ch.; Isabella, b. Nov. 23, 1874, d.y.; Eva May, b. Jan. 15, 1879, d. Jan. 20, 1907 Juniata, Neb., m. Apr. 5, 1899 Edward Milligan, b. Dec. 19, 1879 Gardner, Ill., d. July 1939, no ch.

36. Rants, Charles William (Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 23, 1855 Florence Twp., Ill., d. June 21, 1929 Yakima, Wash., bur. Boise, Idaho, m. July 31, 1874 Liberty, Mo. Sarah M. Franklin, b. Mar. 3, 1858 Marysville, Mo., d. July 3, 1922, Boise, Idaho; bur. there. Children, born at Kearney, Mo., Galena, Col., Cleburn, Tex., Canon City, Col., and Querida, Col.:

John Wesley, b. Dec. 26, 1878 Kearney, Mo., d. unm. June 27, 1929, San Barnardino, Calif.; Walter Barton, b. July 25, 1881, Galena, Col.; Thaddeus M., b. Nov. 13, 1883 Cleburn, Tex.; Myrtle Cordelia, b. Mar. 25, 1885 Galena, Col, d. unm. Oct. 28, 1918 Idaho Spring, Col.; Milton Meyers, b. Apr. 2, 1888 Galena, Col.; Oscar Burr, b. July 24, 1890 Galena, Col., d. June 2, 1891 Galena, Col.; (41) Carrie Catlin, b. May 4, 1892; Jesse J., b. July 6, 1895 Canon City, Col., d. Nov. 1899 Querida, Col.; Lee Edward, b. Jan. 1, 1898 Canon City, Col.; Clarence Dean, b. Dec. 23, 1901, Querida, Col.

41. Rants, Camie Catlin (Charles William 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. May 4, 1892 Canon City, Col., m. Oct. 11, 1911 William Charles Barron, b. Sept. 2, 1892 Idaho Springs, Col. Religion, Methodist. Address, Feb. 1940 - 1460 S. Fife St., Tacoma, Wash. Children, first three b. Boise, Idaho, fourth at Tacoma, Wash:

Hazel, b. June 15, 1921; Helen, b. June 15, 1921; Luther Martin, b. May 16, 1923; Margaret Lou, b. Feb. 10, 1928.

37. Rants, Nelson Seward (Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 9, 1859 Seward, Ill., d. June 16, 1929, Red Cloud, Neb., m.1 July 2, 1882 Fairfield, Neb., Lydia E. Crandell, b. Sept. 3, 1856 Fairfield, d. Mar. 4, 1894 Fairfield; m.2 May 14, 1900 Minnie Bugle, b. Jan. 1, 1859 Middleton, Conn., d. May 25, 1932 Red Cloud, Neb. Children:

(42) Ira Barton, b. June 9, 1883; (43) Charles William, b. Dec. 13, 1885; (44) Edith Amanda, b. Sept. 28, 1888; (45) Ethel Almeda, b. Aug. 9, 1891.

42. Rants, Ira Barton (Nelson Seward 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 9, 1883 Fairfield, Neb., m. June 8, 1905 Mankato, Kan. Winifred Irene Ford, b. June 8, 1886 Jewell City, Kan. Children:

(46) Alice Lydia, b. Feb. 19, 1906.

46. Rants, Alice Lydia (Ira Barton 6, Nelson Seward 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 19, 1906 Downs, Kan., m. Oct. 1, 1923 Ruby Bell, b. May 19, 1903, Rocconione, Italy. Children, born at Osborn, Kan.:

Nila Irene, b. May 15, 1925; Norma Jean, b. Oct. 24, 1926; Naida Jane, b. Sept. 12, 1927.

43. Rants, Charles William (Nelson Seward 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 13, 1885 Glenville, Neb., m. Dec. 22, 1915 Hastings, Neb. Ruby Estelle Marian, b. Aug. 9, 1891 Hastings, Neb. Children, born at Hastings, Neb.:

Marian Irene, b. June 17, 1918, d. Nov. 5, 1924; Maybelle Florine, b. Feb. 15, 1920; Vivian Amy, b. Aug. 18, 1923; Irene Glendoris, b. Nov. 17, 1927.

44. Rants, Edith Amanda (Nelson Seward 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 28, 1888 Denver, Col., m. Apr. 20, 1908 Hastings, Neb. John Batterman, b. Apr. 20, 1885 Argus, Ill., d. 1939. Address Feb. 1940 - Guyman, Okla., R.R. 5. Children, born at Guyman, Okla.:

Andrew Seward, b. June 25, 1909; Ethel Marie, b. Oct. 22, 1911; Ira Herman, b. Feb. 1, 1914; John Louis, b. May 11, 1915; Ida Fern, b. Mar. 29, 1922; Melvin Merle, b. Oct. 11, 1924; Marian Earl, b. 1925; Warren Ray, b. Aug. 13, 1926, d. Aug. 13, 1926; two other children, names not known.

45. Rants, Ethel Almeda (Nelson Seward 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 9, 1891 Pauline, Neb., m. June 25, 1913 Hastings, Neb. Jesse Elwood Marian, b. Sept. 15, 1888 Hastings, Neb. Address Feb. 1940 - 2717 W. 2nd St., Hastings, Neb. Children, born at Hastings, Neb.:

Darrell Elwood, b. Nov. 5, 1926.

38. Rants, Thaddeus Howard (Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 31, 1861 Seward, Ill., d. Dec. 9, 1928 Hastings, Neb., bur. Juniata, Neb., m.1 Nov. 14, 1883 Des Moines, Ia., Mary Olive Jeffries, b. Feb. 9, 1868 Coal City, Ill., d. May 14, 1900 Juniata, Neb. He m.2 Oct. 3, 1903 Myrtle Zevona Isbell, b. Feb. 12, 1876 Lawton, Mass. Occupation, barber; religion, Methodist. Address Feb. 1940 of Mrs. Myrtle Zevona Rants, near Denver, Col., Greely, Col. She is a nurse. Children:

(47) Nellie Minerva, b. Mar. 23, 1885; (48) Harriet Ellen, b. Sept. 30, 1886; (49) William Harrison, b. Oct. 27, 1888; (50) Hazel Florine, b. Mar. 27, 1891; (51) Jeanette Barker, b. Jan. 16, 1894; (52) Harlow Mahlon, b. Mar. 24, 1904; (53) Wilma Ardis, b. Sept. 25, 1912; Frances Elma, b. Apr. 18, 1916.

47. Rants, Nellie Minerva (Thaddeus Howard 5, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 23, 1885 at Juniata, Neb., m. Sept. 30, 1902, Juniata, Neb., C. James Plith, b. Dec. 3, 1879 Surprise, Neb. Occupation, RR ticket agent. Address, Feb. 1940, Schuyler, Neb. Children:

(54) Harold Beirne, b. Sept. 12, 1905; (55) Mary Olive, b. Mar. 11,1908.

54. Plith, Harold Beirne (Nellie Minerva 6 Rants, Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 12, 1905 Saronville, Neb., m. Nov. 4, 1930 Saronville, Neb. Florence Black, b. June 24, 1908, Address Feb. 1940, Schuyler, Neb. Children, b. at Omaha, Neb., and Boone, Neb.:

Lois Carlene, b. Aug. 21, 1931; Helen Maxine, b. Apr. 6, 1938.

55. Plith, Mary Olive (Nellie Minerva 6 Rants, Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 11, 1908 Saronville, Neb., m. Feb. 14, 1930 Schuyler, Neb., Martin S. Vogel, b. Sept. 17, 1906 Beaver Falls, Pa. Occupation, RR man; address Feb. 1940, 4305 Clifton Road, Baltimore, Md. Ch.:

James Martin, b. Jan. 6, 1932, Albany, N.Y.

48. Rants, Harriet Ellen (Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 30, 1886 Juniata, Neb., m. Oct. 31, 1907 Red Cloud, Neb., Roy Fairchild Oatman, b. Mar. 19, 1892 Watertown, N.Y. Ch., b. Kansas City, Mo., adopted:

William Robert, b. July 13, 1919.

49. Rants, William Harrison (Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj, Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 27, 1888 Juniata, Neb., m. Dec. 25, 1920 Craig, Col., Mabel Yost, b. Apr. 15, 1898 Florence, Col. Ch., b. at Craig, Col. and Los Angeles, Calif.

William Murray, b. Feb. 6, 1922; James Lewis, b. May 21, 1924.

William Harrison Rants enlisted in the World War at Los Angeles, Cal., July 23, 1917, and was discharged Sept. 3, 1919 at San Francisco, Cal. He has never received a pension other than the soldier's bonus, which is in the form of a paid up insurance policy, for $1571 due in twenty years. He received this policy in 1924.

50. Rants, Hazel Florine (Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 27, 1891 at Juniata, Neb., m. Jan. 8, 1908 Hastings, Neb. John Gilbert Johnson, b. Oct. 1, 1886 Clay Center, Neb. Address 1940, Clay Center, Neb. Children, born at Clay Center:

Roine Vivian, b. May 2, 1909; Wesley Maxwell, b. June 30, 1910; Clairdon Walker, b. Aug. 2, 1911; Dayton Gilbert, b. Dec. 10, 1912; Irene May, b. Feb. 17, 1915; Vergil Howard, b. July 29, 1917; John Warren, b. July 29, 1920.

51. Rants, Jeanette Barker (Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 16, 1894 Juniata, Neb., m. Feb. 1, 1911 Saronville, Neb. Ernest Eugene Alberts, b. Oct. 12, 1888 Sutton, Neb., s. of Nelson O. Alberts, b. Sweeden, m. Anna Charlotte Rose, b. Sweeden, both bur. Sharonville, Neb. Occupation, real estate; religion, Methodist; address 1940, 835 Minnesota Ave., Hastings, Neb. Children:

Robert, b. Dec. 18, 1911, d. Dec. 31, 1911; Selma Marclyn, b. Dec. 2, 1912; (56) Doris Charlotte, b. Feb. 15, 1915; (57) Mary Virginia, b. Dec. 22, 1916; Curtis Eugene b. Aug. 10, 1918; Maxine Jeanette b. Dec. 16, 1921; Mark Cleo b. Oct. 13, 1925; Richard Ernest b. July 31, 1935.

56. Alberts, Doris Charlotte (Jeanette Barker 6 Rants, Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 15, 1915 Sutton, Neb., m. Apr. 4, 1936 Grand Island, Neb. Ronald Thaut, b. Hastings, Neb. Religion, Methodist. Address, Feb. 1940, 410 No. Denver Ave., Hastings, Neb. Children:

Ronald, b. July 11, 1937.

57. Alberts, Mary Virginia (Jeanette Barker 6 Rants, Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard; Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 22, 1916 Sutton, Neb., m. Nov. 11, 1936 Hastings, Neb., Floyd F. Hohlen. Children:

Patricia Rae, b. Apr. 4, 1939.

52. Rants, Harlow Mahlon (Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 24, 1904 Juniata, Neb., m. Dec. 10, 1923 Denver, Col. Helen Lucile Wellman, b. Nov. 23, 1904 Wapton, N.Dak. Children, b. Nunn, Briggsdale & Purcell, Col.

Erma Bernice, b. Feb. 17, 1925; Dorothy Alma b. Oct. 12, 1927; Donald Arthur b. Nov. 25, 1929; Theodore William b. June 8, 1932; Harlow Harold, b. May 21, 1934.

53. Rants, Wilma Ardis (Thaddeus Howard 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 25, 1912 Juniata, Neb., m. Feb. 5, 1931 Colorado Springs, Col., Lloyd Daniel Younce, b. Nov. 25, 1903, Whaley, No. Carolina; address, Feb. 1940, Mabel, No. Car. Children:

Melvin, b. Aug. 16, 1931, d. same day, bur. Plattsville, Col.; Marvin, b. Aug. 16, 1931, d. Nov. 7, 1931 Bristol, Tenn., bur. there; Delmer Charles, b. Sept. 10, 1933.

(To be continued.)

CHAPTER 4

39. Rants, Clara Malissa 5 (Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 3, 1863 at Jackson Twp., Ill., d. Aug. 16, 1918 at Prosser, Neb.; m.1 Dec. 9, 1881 at Des Moines, Ia. to William A. Young; m.2 Jan. 28, 1890 to Albert A. Sutton, who d. Mar. 1900; m.3 Feb. 24, 1901 at Juniata, Neb. to George Washington Pratt, who was b. Feb. 19, 1843 in Michigan, d. Mar. 24, 1923 at Hasting, Neb. Children of William A. and Clara Malissa (Rants) Young, b. at Des Moines, Ia.:

Mabel Cordelia, b. Oct. 6, 1882, m. Oct. 22, 1902 to William Shuman; William Arthur, b. Aug. 27, 1884.

Children of Albert L. and Clara Malissa (Rants-Young) Sutton, b. at Rouse Junction, Col., and Juniata, Neb.:

(58) Laura Eva, b. Aug. 1, 1891; Leonard Howard, b. Mar. 31, 1893, d.y.

Children of George Washington and Clara Malissa (Rants-Young-Sutton) Pratt, born at Juniata, Neb.:

(59) Ruth Marie, b. Nov. 25, 1902.

58. Sutton, Laura Eva 6 (Clara Malissa 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 1, 1891 at Rouse Junction, Col., m. Feb. 5, 1906 at Denver, Col. to Harvey Roy Miller, who was b. June 21, 1890 at Stanford, Neb.; occupation, caretaker of an apartment house; religion, Methodist; address 1940: Mrs. Harvey Miller, 2020 Calif. St., Denver, Colo. Children, b. 1 at Milford, Neb., 1 at Prosser, Neb., 1 at Eaton, Col. and 2 at Greeley, Col.:

Russel Miles, b. Feb. 14, 1907, m. Oct. 8, 1928 to Edna Barros, b. Jan. 11, 1909 at New Orleans, La., no ch.; Etta Faye, b. Jan. 1, 1911, d. Aug. 31, 1912 at Eaton, Col.; Bruce Franklin, b. Aug. 17, 1913, m. Dec. 9, 1939 to Marjorie Joyce Manion, b. June 26, 1915 at Seibert, Col.; (60) Audrey Mae, b. Jan. 3, 1918; Juanita Jeanne, b. Aug. 15, 1923, d. Apr. 2, 1924 at Greeley, Col.

59. Pratt, Ruth Marie 6 (Clara Malissa 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 25, 1902 at Juniata, Neb., m.1 Oct. 25, 1920 at Kearney, Neb. to Leland Eugene Fuller, who was b. Oct. 25, 1903 at Angus, Neb., d. Mar. 12, 1927; m.2 Aug. 9, 1930 at Hastings, Neb. to William Arthur Johnson, who was b. Oct. 22, 1886 at Ayr, Neb. Address 1940, Ayr, Neb. Children of Leland Eugene and Ruth Marie (Pratt) Fuller, b. at Hastings, Neb.:

Douglas Leland, b. Feb. 1, 1922; Maurice Wayne, b. Mar. 11, 1924; Yvonne Marie, b. Mar. 27, 1926.

60. Miller, Audrey Mae 7 (Eva Laura 6 Sutton, Clara Malissa 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 3, 1918 at Greeley, Col., m. May 1, 1938 at Denver, Col. to Albert Stephon Coven, who was b. Oct. 26, 1917 at Lock 4, Pa. Ch., b. at Denver, Col.:

Donna Jean, b. Nov. 16, 1939.

40. Rants, Laura Calista 5 (Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 14, 1869 at Elwood, Ill., m. Oct. 10, 1888 at Wanda, Neb. to Elmer Moses, who was b. Mar. 4, 1864 at Philadelphia, Pa., d. Dec. 20, 1935 at Puente, Cal., bur. at Puente, Cal. Occupation, fruit grower; religion, Methodist. Address Dec. 1939, Puente, Cal. Children:

(61) Maude Ellen, b. Nov. 9, 1889; (62) Neva Clara, b. Mar. 17, 1891; (63) Sarah Helen, b. Nov. 13, 1895; George Lewis, b. June 30, 1893, m. Oct. 13, 1915 to Marguerite Daniels, b. Jan. 20, 1895 at Cazadero, Cal., no ch.; Effie Elma, b. Jan. 4, 1904, d.y.; (64) Evelyn Leda, b. June 23, 1906; (65) Alda Loreine, b. Jan. 16, 1909, m. May 25, 1925 to Everett Margum; (66) Laura Mabel, b. Sept. 13, 1911.

61. Moses, Maud Ellen 6 (Laura Calista 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 9, 1889 at Juniata, Neb., m.1 Dec. 15, 1908 at Los Angeles, Cal. to John E. Fletcher, who was b. Apr. 20, 1886, d. 1912; m.2 Oct. 17, 1916 at Riversido, Cal. to Walder E. Sauder. Religion, Methodist. Address 1940, 3515 E. 6th St., Long Beach, Cal. Children of John E. and Maud Ellen (Moses) Fletcher, b. at El Monte and Montebello, Cal.:

John E., b. Apr. 9, 1910.

Children of Walder E. and Maud Ellen (Moses-Fletcher) Sauder, b. at Montebello, Cal.:

Marguerite G., b. Apr. 7, 1920.

62. Moses, Clara Neva 6 (Laura Calista 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 17, 1891 at Juniata, Neb.; m. June 26, 1910 at El Monte, Cal. to William T. Mitchell, who was b. Mar. 26, 1886 at Correctionville, Iowa. Children, born at Puente, Cal.:

Helen Marjorie, b. June 25, 1911; Rose Dean, b. Aug. 10, 1924.

63. Moses, Sarah Helen 6 (Laura Calista 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 13, 1895 at Los Angeles, Cal., m. Jan. 28, 1917 at Puente, Cal. to Ray C. Allen, who was b. Jan. 24, 1887 at Attica, Iowa, d. Jan. 8, 1931 at Whittier, Cal. Religion, Methodist. Children, b. at Baldwin Park, Cal., Whittier, Cal., and El Monte, Cal.:

Ray Lyle, b. Dec. 23, 1919; Charles Sheldon, b. June 7, 1923; Elmo Dean, b. Feb. 26, 1930.

64. Moses, Evelyn Leda 6 (Laura Calista 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 23, 1906 at El Monte, Cal, m. Feb. 25, 1925 at Riverside, Cal. to Elmer Wade Huddleston, who was b. Aug. 12, 1903 at Fayville, Ark. Children, b. at Puente, El Monte, and Montebello, Cal.:

Barbara, b. June 2, 1926; Betty, b. Oct. 1, 1927; Shirley, b. July 13, 1929.

65. Moses, Alda Lorene 6 (Laura Calista 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3, Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 16, 1909 at Elmonte, Cal., m. May 25, 1925 at San Barnardino, Cal. to Everett Marcum, who was b. June 19, 1906 at Blackwell, Okla. Children:

Doris, b. June 24, 1926; Marilyn, b. Jan. 22, 1929, d. Mar. 24, 1930, at Elmonte, Cal., buried there.

66. Moses, Mabel Laura 6 (Laura Calista 5 Rants, Cordelia Calista 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 13, 1911 at Elmonte, Cal., m. June 24, 1938 at Elmonte, Cal. to Ross B. Rogers, who was b. Nov. 5, 1913 at Beatrice, Neb. Children, b. at Culver City, Cal.:

James Spence, b. Jan. 26, 1940.

32. Barker, William Porter 4 (Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 14, 1837 at Adrian, Mich., d. May 26, 1911 at Willmington, Ill., bur. at Starr's Grove Cemetary, Will Co., Ill., m. July 11, 1871 at Lockport, Ill., to Adelaide Kellogg, who was b. July 10, 1841 at Wilmington, Ill, d. Apr. 8, 1900 at Wilmington, Ill., bur. Starr's Grove Cemetary. Occupation, farmer; religion, Methodist.

William Porter Barker enlisted in the Civil War from Will Co., Ill., Aug. 8, 1862 as a private in Co. A, of the 100th Illinois Volunteer Infantry Regiment under Capt. Bowen and Col. Bartleson. He was wounded by a bullet in the hip in the battle of Chickamauga. This bullet he carried throughout his life. He was discharged Jan. 7, 1864 at Chicago on surgeon's certificate of disability.

Children, born at Wilmington, Ill.:

Almira Martha, b. Dec. 16, 1872, d. Nov. 3, 1875, at Wilmington, Ill., bur. at Starr's Grove Cem.; (67) Kittie Madella, b. Mar. 22, 1874.

67. Barker, Kittie Madella 5 (William Porter 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 22, 1874 at Wilmington, Ill., d. May 27, 1925 at Wilmington, Ill., bur. at Starr's Grove Cem., m. Mar. 4, 1897 at Wilmington, Ill. to Moritz N. Hanssen, who was b. Apr. 1, 1872 at Florence Twp., Will Co., Ill. Occupation, farmer, religion, Methodist. Address, 1940: 211 Mississippi Ave., Joliet, Ill. Ch.:

(68) William Porter, b. June 10, 1898; Rachel Mae, b. Mar. 12, 1912, m. Mr. Lemke, Joliet, Ill.

(To be continued.)

CHAPTER 5

68. Hanssen, William Porter 6 (Kittie Madella 5 Barker, William Porter 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. June 10, 1898 at Florence Twp., Ill.; m. 1920 Pauline Hoppa. Address Dec. 1940, Chicago, Ill. Children, born at Wilmington and Chicago, Ill.:

William Porter, b. Jan. 23, 1921; Katherine Marie, b. Aug. 13, 1924.

33. Barker, Orson Watson 4 (Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 20, 1844 Adrian, Mich.; d. Nov. 22, 1896 Braidwood, Ill., bur. Oakwood Cemetery, Wilmington, Ill.; m. Nov. 10, 1869 at Wilmington, Ill. Jeanette McQueen, who was b. Apr. 5, 1846 at Perth, N.Y., d. Feb. 28, 1919 at Amsterdam, N.Y. and is bur. Oakwood Cemetery, Wilmington, Ill. She was dau. of David McQueen, b. Aug. 2, 1803, d. Apr. 15, 1851, bur. Perth Cemetery, m. Joan Atkinson, who was b. Oct. 12, 1804, d. Aug. 21, 1878, bur. Oakwood Cemetery, Wilmington, Ill.

Occupation, Iron founder, patentor of self oiling car wheel. Religion, Methodist. Orson Watson Barker lived all his life after his marriage at Braidwood, Ill., where he conducted an Iron Foundry. He was the inventor and patentor of several devices, one of which was a "Self Oiling Car Wheel" which was widely used. He played an important part in the building of the Methodist Church in Braidwood and was prominent in its affairs for many years.

He was a kind and loving father and husband, a man of high integrity, and well respected in his community. He was a good singer and a great lover of sacred music. His children cherish fond memories of his singing "The Ninety and Nine" and "Look on the Bright Side." They often coaxed him to sing these, sometimes when they wanted to delay the bed-time hour.

Children, born at Wilmington and Braidwood, Ill.:

Edith Marian, b. Oct. 29, 1870, d. Oct. 31, 1871, Wilmington, bur. Oakwood Cemetery; (69) Nellie, b. Mar. 17, 1872, m. Sept. 17, 1896 Sherman McNeil; (70) Oakley Moses, b. Jan. 7, 1874, m. Oct. 12, 1904 Jessie C. Ridings; Olive, b. Jan. 27, 1876, m. Aug. 17, 1905 James A. Smith; Abbie Keeney, b. Oct. 6, 1882, m. July 30, 1902 Theodore Ray Ingraham.

69. Barker, Nellie 5 (Orson Watson 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 17, 1872 Wilmington, Ill., m. Sept. 17, 1896 at Braidwood, Ill. to Sherman McNeil, who was b. Mar. 17, 1866 at Amsterdam, N.Y. He is son of Calvin McNeil, d. Apr. 1, 1895, m. Mar. 14, 1854 to Janet Boyd McQueen, who was b. Mar. 9, 1832, d. Mar. 5, 1905, both being bur. at Green Hill Cemetery, Amsterdam, N.Y.

Occupation, General Contractor, Religion, Methodist. Address Dec. 1939, 303 Division St., Amsterdam, N.Y. Children, born at Amsterdam:

Girl, b. Nov. 1897, d., bur. at Green Hill Cemetery; Sherman, b. Oct. 8, 1905, d. Oct. 12, 1905, bur. Green Hill Cemetery.

Nellie Barker McNeil graduated from Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill., in June 1892, and taught school for four years in Braidwood and Forrest, Ill. After her marriage, she went to Amsterdam, N.Y., where Mr. and Mrs. McNeil have made their home since 1896. In 1900 Mr. McNeil joined Welcome Lodge, F.&A.M. of which he later became Worshipful Master. He was afterward chosen Grand Sword Bearer of the Grand Lodge of the State of New York. He is still an active worker in Masonic bodies. In 1907 Mrs. McNeil became a member of Art Wel Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, and later became its Worthy Matron. In 1929 Mrs. McNeil was honored by being elected Worthy High Priestess of the Shepherd Shrine at Schenectady, N.Y., a body of over 600 members. In 1925 Mrs. McNeil was taken into the D.A.R. on the William Pattison and Enos Howard lines. For forty years she has been active inthe Progressive Bible Class of the First Methodist Church of Amsterdam. She has been active in gathering information for this book, especially for the Benjamin Squire and Samuel lines, and may fairly be called its co-author. The deep thanks of the writer is extended to her.

70. Barker, Oakley Moses 5 (Orson Watson 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 7, 1874 Wilmington, Ill., d. Aug. 6, 1935 Morris, Ill., bur. Evergreen Cemetery, Morris, Ill.; m. Oct. 12, 1904 at Morris, Ill. to Jennie C. Ridings, who was b. Oct. 17, 1871 at Bushnell, Ill., d. Mar. 30, 1936 at Morris, Ill., bur. Evergreen Cem. Occupation, dentist. Religion, Congregational.

Mr. Barker was educated in the grade and high schools in Braidwood, Ill. In early years he acquired the trade of Iron Moulder. After six years of this work, he decided to take up a profession, and entered the Dental College of Northwestern University in 1897, graduating there in 1900. He was chosen Class Committeeman for the graduation exercises, and was a member of the Greek letter fraternity, Psi Omega. He first located in Chicago for the practice of dentistry, and during that time was also a demonstrator in operation dentistry at the University. May 6, 1901 he removed to Morris, where he practiced dentistry for thirty-four years up to a short time before his death. He became one of the city's most active citizens. Dr. and Mrs. Barker had no children of their own and adopted:

Robert Oakley, b. Feb. 28, 1906 at St. Louis, Mo., m. Apr. 5, 1936 at Joliet, Ill. to Mary Winterbottom. He is now (1940) practicing law in Lebanon, Tenn.

71. Barker, Olive 5 (Orson Watson 4, Martha Hannah 3, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 27, 1826 at Wilmington, Ill.; m. Aug. 17, 1905 at Braidwood, Ill. to James A. Smith, who was b. June 16, 1859 at New York, N.Y., d. Oct. 16, 1937 at Braidwood, Ill., and is bur. at Wilmington, Ill. Occupation, druggist. Religion, Methodist. Ch.:

Jeanette Frances, b. Mar. 20, 1911 at Braidwood, Ill., and now (1939) high school teacher of music and English at Aurora, Ill.

72. Barker, Abbie Keeney 5 (Orson Watson 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 6, 1882 Braidwood, Ill., d. Oct. 17, 1937 at Springfield, Mass., bur. Monson, Mass.; m. July 30, 1902 at Amsterdam, N.Y. to T. Ray Ingraham, who was b. Apr. 16, 1879 at East Durham, N.Y., d. Mar. 16, 1943 at Springfield, Mass., bur. Monson, Mass. Occupation, Building Supt. Religion, Methodist. Children, first b. in Amsterdam, N.Y., and rest in Monson, Mass.:

George Orson, b. Apr. 14, 1904, m. Dec. 3, 1932 at Gardinier, Me. to Ernestine Mae Page, who was b. Oct. 30, 1906 at Gardinier, Me., both living 1939, address, Gardinier, Me., no children; Ruth, b. Dec. 7, 1905; (73) Helen, b. June 13, 1907; Allen Ray, b. Apr. 6, 1920; Jeanette, b. Nov. 12, 1926.

73. Ingraham, Helen (Abbie Keeney 5 Barker, Orson Watson 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. June 13, 1907 at Monson, Mass., m. June 10, 1933 at Springfield, Mass. to Harold Grant, who was b. Jan. 29, 1906 at Brookfield, Mass. Occupation, foreman in Westinghouse Plant. Address, July 1939, Lima, O. Ch.:

Marcia Jean, b. July 26, 1938 at Springfield, Mass.

34. Barker, James Irving 4 (Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. June 11, 1847 at Adrian, Mich., d. Mar. 12, 1935 at Long Beach, Cal., m. Oct. 1, 1868 at Wilmington, Ill. to Elizabeth McIntosh, who was b. July 17, 1849 at Wilmington, Ill., d. Apr. 4, 1937 at Needles, Cal. Occupation, foundryman. Religion, Methodist. Children, b. at Wilmington and Braidwood, Ill.:
Mary Augusta, b. July 17, 1869, d. unm. Nov. 9, 1919, Wilmington, Ill.; (74) Alice Frances; William McIntosh, b. July 31, 1874, m. Sept. 18, 1917 at Chicago Ill. to Carrie Zerbest, who was b. Sept. 10, 1885 at Clarksville, Mo., occupation railroad engineer, no ch.; Edward Irving, b. Jan. 15, 1881, m. Aug. 24, 1911 at Los Angeles, Cal., to Anna Paulina Janssen, who was b. Feb. 7, 1882 at Petersburg, Ill., occupation railroad man, address 1938, Needles, Cal., no ch.; Margery, b. Jan. 17, 1886, m. Sept. 21, 1904 at Springfield, Ill., to William White, who was b. Oct. 28, 1876 at Covington, Ind., occupation, Doctor of Medicine, address 1938, Gary, Ind., no ch.

74. Barker, Alice Frances 5 (James Irving 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 10, 1871 at Wilmington, Ill., m. Dec. 22, 1891 at Springfield, Ill. to Charles Lagerquist, who was b. May 4, 1872 at Chanute, Kan., d. Apr. 6, 1930 at Chicago, Ill., bur. at Chicago, Ill. Occupation, Director of Music at Irving Park High School for twenty years. Religion, Methodist. Address, 1938, Irving Park, Ill. Children, born at Morris, Ill.:

(75) Carl Barker; (76) Margery; (77) Howard.

75. Lagerquist, Carl Barker 6 (Alice Frances 5 Barker, James Irving 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. June 13, 1893 at Morris, Ill., d. June 19, 1939, m. May 17, 1915 at Chicago, Ill. to Domaris Pentecost, who was b. Sept. 3, 1891, at Chicago, Ill. Occupation, organist and music director. Religion, Methodist. Children, b. at Chicago, Ill.:

Mary Alice, b. Aug. 4, 1917; Carl William, b. May 8, 1919.

76. Lagerquist, Margery 6 (Alice Frances 5 Barker, James Irving 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 15, 1895 at Morris, Ill., m. May 22, 1922 at Chicago, Ill. to Eugene Alexander Moulton, who was b. Nov. 19, 1877 at Sandwich, Ill., d. Oct. 13, 1937 at Chicago, Ill., bur. at Chicago, Ill. He was son of Harry Moulton and Sarah Van Orter. Occupation, Doctor of Medicine. Religion, Methodist. Address, 1938, 3812 No. Tripp Ave., Chicago, Ill. Children, born at Chicago, Ill.:

Eugene L., b. May 13, 1921; Margery, b. Jan. 24, 1924; Rosemary, b. Feb. 8, 1926; Laurel, b. Feb. 21, 1929.

77. Lagerquist, Howard 6 (Alice Frances 5 Barker, James Irving 4, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 28, 1898 at Morris, Ill., m. June 24, 1923 at Chicago, Ill. to Margaret Wilson, who was b. Sept. 10, 1900 at Chicago, Ill. She is dau. of Leslie Wilson and Jennie Howe, who was b. Sept. 11, 1870. Occupation, Surgeon, Ioctor of Medicine; Mrs. Lagerquist is a musician. Religion, Methodist. Address 1938, Irving Park, Chicago. Children, born at Chicago, Ill.:

Howard, b. July 20, 1924; Robert Donald, b. June 21, 1926.

35. Barker, Martha Ellen 4 (Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. May 19, 1849 at Adrian, Mich., d. Feb. 22, 1943 at Council Bluffs, Ia., m. Mar. 22, 1864 at Florence Twp., Ill. to Orange D. Norris, who was b. Apr. 11, 1833 at North Lawrence, N.Y., d. Oct. 19, 1914 at Hastings, Neb. Children:

Charles A., b. Apr. 25, 1868, d. Nov. 17, 1882; (78) Frederick Porter; (79) Charles Harry.

78. Norris, Frederick P. 5 (Martha Ellen 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 29, 1876 at Juniata, Neb., m. Apr. 20,1902 at Hastings, Neb. to Bertha M. Maddock, who was b. June 11, 1879 at No. Manchester, Ind. Religion, Methodist. Children:

Frederick Porter, b. Sept. 15, 1903 Grand Island, Kan., m.1 Nov. 14, 1927 to Florence M. Gilligan, who was b. May 25, 1904 at Holyoke, Col., div., m.2 Aug. 14, 1938 at Council Bluffs, Ia. to Marian Ellen Hough, who was b. Oct. 20, 1905 at Springfield, Ill., dau. of George Pring le Hough, b. Dec. 12, 1879 at Clayton, Ill. and Nellie May Moore, b. Feb. 2, 1882 at Clayton, Ill.; Dorothy Lucile, b. Apr. 11, 1906 at Hastings, Neb.

79. Norris, Charles Harry 5 (Martha Ellen 4 Barker, Martha Hannah 3 Howard, Benj. Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 2, 1884 at Juniata, Neb., m. Oct. 15, 1902 at Hastings, Neb. to Mabel Quackinbush, who was b. Oct. 12, 1886 at Hastings, Neb. Children, b. at Hastings, Neb.:

Thelma Ruth, b. Mar. 3, 1904, m. Mr. Weintick and has one child, Lucile; Margaret Olive, b. Dec. 24, 1906, m. Mr. Talbot, has two boys, 2nd b. July 1927.

Authorities for the Martha Hannah Howard Barker Family:
Published - Niagara Frontier Genealogical Magazine, Vol. II, p. 31.
Unpublished - Mss. of Sarah C.A. Young, Nellie Barker McNeil, Edna A. J. Billings, Clarence Foote, and correspondence with various members of the families.

(To be continued)

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
of
Duanesburg, New York

by Henry Clay Young

CHAPTER 6

Scelenda Howard Branch

Scelenda Howard, the second child of Benjamin Squire Howard, was married in Rochester, New York, while her father was living there, to Olive Barker Bartlett. Their first four children were born at Rochester, and the next four, and possibly all the rest were born at Irondequoit, only a short distance from Rochester. Sometime prior to 1870 the family moved to Lakeville, New York, near Coneseus Lake. The home which they occupied at that time is still in existence, being occupied (1940) by Mrs. Stephen B. Bartlett, a daughter-in-law.

Mr. Bartlett was a farmer, and he and Mrs. Bartlett raised a large family, from whom a considerable line of descendants has sprung. This line is fairly complete, but if anyone into whose hands this record may come, knows of any additions, the author will be grateful for their receipt.

26. Howard, Scelenda (Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Jan. 18, 1814 at Broome, Schoharie Co., N.Y., d. Jan. 29, 1896 at Lakeville, N.Y., bur. at Lakeville Cemetery; m. June 22, 1834 at Rochester, N.Y. to Oliver Barker Bartlett, who was b. Apr. 20, 1811 at Cheshire Co., N.H., d. Apr. 21, 1887 at Lakeville, N.Y., bur. at Lakeville Cem. He was son of Stephen B. Bartlett, b. July 9, 1774, d. Sept. 14, 1830, m. Dec. 1802 to Emma Nurse, b. Feb. 11, 1782. Occupation, farmer. Children, first four b. at Rochester, N.Y., rest at Irondequoit, N.Y.:

Cordelia Jane, b. July 20, 1835, d. Aug. 31, 1836, bur. Hampton Landing Cemetery; Boy, unnamed, b. July 15, 1837, d. July 16, 1837, bur. at Hampton Landing Cem.; Sarah Melissa, b. July 4, 1839, d. Oct. 12, 1841, bur. at Hampton Landing Cem.; (80) William Harrison; Emma Livina, b. Aug. 22, 1843, d. unm. Nov. 10, 1878 at Lakeville, N.Y., bur. at Lakeville Cem.; Oliver Jerome, b. Feb. 25, 1845, d. unm. July 27, 1870 at Lakeville, N.Y., bur. Lakeville Cem.; (81) Louisa Cordelia; (82) Stephen Benjamin; Squire Eugene, b. Mar. 29, 1851, d. Dec. 28, 1852 at Irondequoit, N.Y., bur. at Hampton Landing Cem.; (83) Charles Eugene; George A., b. Jan. 10, 1857, m. Nov. 27, 1877, at Lakeville, N.Y. to Sarah J. Brown, no ch., he d. Jan. 26, 1921 at Dansville, N.Y. and is bur. there.

80. Bartlett, William Harrison (Scelenda 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 5, 1841 at Rochester, N.Y., d. Sept. 12, 1922 at W. Pittston, Pa., m.1 Sept. 15, 1864 at Reading Pa. to Margaret H. Monyer, who was b. Feb. 14, 1841 at Reading, Pa., d. Jan. 7, 1882 at Danville, Pa.; m.2 Nov. 8, 1883 at Danville, Pa., to Katherine Weaver, who was b. at Danville, Pa., d. at W. Pittston, Pa. Children by first wife, b. at Danville, Pa.:

Harry, b. June 25, 1865, d. Apr. 21, 1866; William S., b. Oct. 22, 1866, m. but no ch.; (84) Charles E.; (85) Harriet; (86) Mary; (87) Jennie Richards; Oliver A., d.y.; twin Bell, d.y.; twin Dell, d.y.; Margaret, b. Aug. 22, 1879. Children by second wife, born at Danville, Pa.: Oliver B., b. Sept. 26, 1885, d. Jan. 11, 1892.

81. Bartlett, Louisa Cordelia (Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 17, 1847 at Irondequoit, N.Y., d. Apr. 24, 1923 at Lakeville, N.Y., bur. at Lakeville Cem., m. Dec. 31, 1866 at Geneseo, N.Y. to William B. Milliman. He was a farmer and thresher; a Civil War veteran; a member of the Church of Christ; a member of the G.A.R. Children, born at Lakeville, N.Y.:

(94) Minnie; (95) Arthur; (96) Harry Blaine; Mary, b. abt. 1891, m. to Oscar Cross, no ch., bur. at Lakeville Cem.

82. Bartlett, Stephen Benjamin (Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. June 29, 1849 at Irondequoit, N.Y., d. Feb. 12, 1937 at Lakeville, N.Y., bur. at Lakeville Cem., m. July 10, 1878 at Lakeville, N.Y. to Jennie A. Brown, b. Apr. 2, 1863 at Lima, N.Y. She was dau. of Francis Dennis Brown and Margaret Gamble, b. abt. 1829 at Newry, Tyron Co., Ireland. Mr. Bartlett was a farmer, and a member of the Church of Christ. Child, born at Lakeville, N.Y.:

(97) Lewis Elmer.

83. Bartlett, Charles Eugene (Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 3, 1854 at Irondequoit, N.Y., d. June 24, 1886 at Mecosta, Mich., m. July 8, 1871 at Avon, N.Y. to Maggie J. Greek, b. at Elmira, N.Y., d. 1938 at Minneapolis, Minn. She was adopted dau. of Geo Fridd. Mr. Bartlett was a farmer, and a member of the Church of Christ. The family moved from Lakeville to Mecosta, Mich. in 1879 or 1880. He was a stationary engineer there and was killed in a boiler explosion. Children:

Oliver Orton, b. 1872; Charles Harrison, b. 1873; Rutherford Hayes, b. 1874; Maud, b. 1883.

84. Bartlett, Charles E. (William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 1, 1869 at Danville, Pa., d. Nov. 1940, m. Nov. 22, 1892 at Ruggles, Pa. to Elizabeth Steele, b. Mar. 11, 1870 at W. Pittston, Pa., d. Nov. 1940. He was a clerk and a member of the Presbyterian Church. Children:

(88) Jessie Irene; (89) Earle Eugene; Ralph Steele, b. Oct. 14, 1897, m. June 5, 1937 to Helen Williams, b. Feb. 1, 1909 at Kylertown, Pa., no ch.; Margaret Monyer, b. Dec. 18, 1900, d. Mar. 31, 1901, both at Dallas, Pa.; Isabelle Blanch, b. July 21, 1902, m. May 1, 1926 to Wilbur S. Weikart, no ch.

85. Bartlett, Harriett, (William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 27, 1870 at Danville, Pa., d. May 17, 1898 at Scranton, Pa., m. Feb. 8, 1893 to George Fred Bohl. Ch., born at Scranton:

Clyde Otto, b. Feb. 6, 1894; Marguarite, b. June 21, 1895; Ruth Marie, b. Mar. 24, 1897.

86. Bartlett, Mary (William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. May 5, 1872 at Danville, Pa., d. Mar. 15, 1901 at Dallas, Pa., m. Nov. 15, 1890 to John Otto Unley. Children:

Harry F., b. Sept. 19, 1891 at Hornell; William Sterling, b. Mar. 18, 1893 at Scranton, Pa.; Alfred L., b. Dec. 23, 1894, d. Oct. 29, 1912, both at Scranton, Pa.; Herman B., b. Dec. 6, 1896 at Dallas, Pa.; Marion H., b. Jan. 10, 1898 at Dallas, Pa.; John O. Jr., b. July 7, 1900, d. Mar. 19, 1902, both at Dallas, Pa.

87. Bartlett, Jennie Richards (William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 21, 1873 at Dansville or Reading, Pa., d. Dec. 14, 1939 at Rochester, N.Y., bur. at Boxwood Cemetery, Medina, N.Y., m. Nov. 21, 1894 to John H. Raymond, b. Jan. 29, 1875 at Messina, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y. Living Aug. 1940 at Medina, N.Y. He was son of Mark Raymond and Fanny Brownell. He was a garden farmer, a member of the Baptist Church, and resides (1940) at 124 Frank St., Medina, N.Y. Children, born at Medina, N.Y.:

(91) Isabelle; (92) Irene; Clarence Sterling, b. Sept. 14, 1900, m. Aug. 1924 to Margaret Paton. He is a graduate of West Point, and an officer in the United States Army; Mary, b. Apr. 24, 1901, d. Sept. 22, 1916, bur. at Boxwood Cem., Medina; (93) Charles; John Donald, b. June 5, 1913.

88. Bartlett, Jessie Irene (Charles E. 5, William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 23, 1894 at W. Pittston, Pa., d. Nov. 1940, m.1 July 29, 1915 to Calvin Henry Mentzer, b. Oct. 3, 1891 at Lowellville, O., div. Apr. 1939; m.2 Dec. 4, 1940 at Poland, O. to Laverne B. Hoar. Mr. Hoar is a mill worker and resides (1940) at 642 Williams St., Youngstown, O. Ch. by 1st husb., b. at Struthers, O.

Neil Theodore, b. Sept. 12, 1918; Charles Calvin, b. Oct. 17, 1921; Robert Glen, b. Oct. 17, 1926.

89. Bartlett, Earle Eugene, (Charles E. 5, William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Nov. 2, 1895 at Wyoming, Pa., m. to Edna Mae Lamoreaux, b. Mar. 25, 1900 at Wyoming, Pa., resides (1940) at 33 Sells St., Struthers, O. Ch., b. at Struthers, O.

(90) Eleanor Mae; Martha Elizabeth, b. May 6, 1925.

90. Bartlett, Eleanor May (Earle Eugene 6, Charles E. 5, William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 11, 1918, at Struthers, O., m. Mar. 25, 1938 at Wheeling, W. Va. to Frank Albert Metzler. Ch., b. at Youngstown, O.:

Theodore Albert, b. Aug. 3, 1940.

91. Raymond, Isabelle (Jennie Richards 5 Bartlett, William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 3, 1896, m. to Nelson Barrus. Children:

John; Dorothy; Winston; Lynn.

92. Raymond, Irene (Jennie Richards 5 Bartlett, William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 21, 1898, m. J.E. Johnson.

Children: Raymond, Joan; Janice; Mary Lou.

93. Raymond, Charles (Jennie Richards 5 Bartlett, William H. 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. July 3, 1904, m. 1925 to Esther Pettit. Dist. Sales Manager, Niagara Hudson Power Co. Resides (1940) at 204 Frankk St., Medina, N.Y. Children:

Robert; Marilyn; Margo.

94. Milliman, Minnie (Louisa Cordelia 4 Bartlett, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. 1866, m.1 to Mr. Fridd; m.2 Lester Bocher. Children:

Mary Fridd; Jessie Fridd; Preston; Laura; Lois.

95. Milliman, Arthur (Louisa Cordelia 4 Bartlett, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), m. Cherry Green. Children:

Two boys and two girls.

96. Milliman, Harry Blaine (Louisa Cordelia 4 Bartlett, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) m. Clara Stephens. Three children.

97. Bartlett, Lewis Elmer (Stephen Benjamin 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. July 19, 1897 at Lakeville, N.Y., m. Jan. 1, 1902 at Lakeville, N.Y. to Della Perkins, b. Apr. 12, 1883 at Lakeville, N.Y. She was dau. of Wilson J. Perkins and Belle White. Occupation of Mr. Bartlett, furniture sales and undertaking; member of Community Church, both at Livonia, N.Y. Children:

(98) Kenneth Reginald; (99) Stanley Jerome; Warren Eugene, b.Jan.1922.

98. Bartlett, Kenneth Reginald (Lewis Elmer 5 Bartlett, Stephen Benjamin 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. July 24, 1906, m. Aug. 2, 1927 to Lucille Seward, b. Apr. 30, 1911. She is dau. of Fred D. Seward and Minnie Casky of Springwater, N.Y. Occupation of Mr. Bartlett is carpenter; member of Methodist Church, and of Odd Fellows Lodge, Livingston #207, all at Geneseo, N.Y. Children:

William b. Feb. 15, 1929; Charles Eugene, b. July 19, 1930; Arthur Reginald, b. Oct. 14, 1931.

99. Bartlett, Stanley Jerome, (Lewis Elmer 5, Stephen Benjamin 4, Scelenda 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), resides (1940) at Rochester, N.Y. Two children.

Authorities for the Scelenda Howard Bartlett family:
Published - Niagara Frontier Genealogical Society Magazine, Vol. II, p. 43.
Unpublished - MSs. of Sarah C. A. Young, Nellie Barker McNeil, Edna A.J. Billings, and correspondence with various members of the families.

(To be continued)

* * * * * * *
* * * *
*

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
of
Duanesburg, New York

by Henry Clay Young

CHAPTER 7

Lavina Howard Branch

Lavina Howard, the fourth child of Benjamin Squire Howard, while in the bloom of her youth, was married to Joseph Jackson, and they moved to Starr's Grove, Ill. That section of the country was still a wilderness, and the present city of Chicago was but little more than a hamlet. Mrs. Jackson resided in Will Co. for sixty-seven years, and was classed as one of the oldest pioneers.

27. Howard, Lavina (Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 14, 1817 at Danube, N.Y., d. Jan. 12, 1910 at Wilmington, Ill, bur. at Starr's Grove, Will Co., Ill., m. Sept. 15, 1844 at Rochester, N.Y. to Joseph Jackson, b. Sept. 23, 1819 at Kings Co., Nova Scotia, d. Aug. 31, 1879 at Wilmington, Ill. The family were Baptists. Children, b. at Starr's Grove, Florence Twp., Will Co., Ill.:

(100) Margaret Ursula; (101) Sarah Ellison; (102) Henry Hezkiah; Benjamin Squire; b. July 8, 1856, d. Jan. 21, 1928 Wilmington, Ill.

100. Jackson, Margaret Ursula (Lavina 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 25, 1850 at Starr's Grove, Ill., d. Jan. 29, 1940 at Wilmington, Ill., bur. at Starr's Grove Cemetery, m.1 July 3, 1871 at Starr's Grove to Charles M. Daly; m.2 Dec. 1892 at Ellwood, Ill. to Dallas Murray, d. Feb. 22, 1923; m.3 Mar. 13, 1925 at New York, N.Y. to Elbert Ketchum III, div. 1930. Child by first husband, born at Wilmington, Ill.:

Mabel Irene, b. July 26, 1872, d. Nov. 10, 1875 at Wilmington, Ill.

101. Jackson, Sarah Ellison (Lavina 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 3, 1852 at Starr's Grove, Ill., d. 1928 at Wilmington, Ill., m. Nov. 6, 1887 at Wilmington to Harlow H. Spoor, b. July 3, 1820 at Cattaraugus, N.Y., d. Feb. 22, 1910 at Wilmington. Religion, Baptist. Child, born at Wilmington, Ill.:

Anna Marcella, b. Sept. 13, 1890, resides (1940) No. 1939 at Wilmington, Ill.

102. Jackson, Henry Hezekiah (Lavina 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 18, 1854 at Starr's Grove, Ill., d. May 25, 1926 at Wilmington Ill., m. Jan. 26, 1877 at Wilmington to Martha Flanders, b. July 28, 1852 at Wilmington, Ill., d. summer 1938 at Wilmington, Ill.

Squire Benjamin Howard Branch

Squire Benjamin Howard early learned the art of photography, and took the premium at the Berk's County (Pa.) Fair for sixteen consecutive years. He was a preacher and finally gave up his business and devoted his time exclusively to the ministry. He served charges in the church of God at Highspire, Middletown, Duncannon and Saxton, Pa. He had a keen insight into the Scriptures and was a ready debater. He was a member of the City

Zouaves at Reading, Pa., which was organized near the close of the Civil War, but never saw active service. He married Clara S., youngest daughter of George and Eva (Schenfelder) Nagel who were the parents of sixteen children. She was considered one of the most charming women in Reading. The great great grandfather, Johannes Philip Nagel, the immigrant, was born in Oberwortengen, Germany Nov. 10, 1725, died in Reading, Pa. Dec. 6, 1804. (see Trinity Lutheran Church records, Reading, Pa.) One of his sons, Phillip, fought in the Revolutionary War, 1st Regiment Pennsylvania Continentals, under Col. James Chambers. He fought in the battles of Long Island, Germantown, Brandywine, and Yorktown. He received a pension for his services as private and drum-major. His remains are interred under the chapel of Trinity Lutheran Church, Reading, Pa.

28. Howard, Squire Benjamin (Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. May 6, 1823 at Worcester, N.Y., d. July 13, 1905 at Duncannon, Pa., bur. at Reading, Pa.; m.1 May 20, 1856 at Reading Pa. to Clara Schenfelder Nagel, b. May 20, 1837 at Reading, Pa., d. Aug. 8, 1870 at Pottsville, Pa., bur at Reading; m.2 July 13, 1879 at Duncannon, Pa. to Margaret MacLaughlin, b. Aug. 10, 1837, d. June 6, 1920 at Williamsport, Pa., bur. at Duncannon, Pa. Mr. Howard was a Baptist preacher. Children (1st wife):

(103) Clarence Everett; (104) Harry Herbert; (105) Frank Elliott; Ella Evelyn (a photo colorist at Reading and later at Steelton, Pa.), m. Eber Ganoe Butler; (106) George Edgar; Chancellor Wilmer (a photographer at Clearfield, Pa.) m. to Mary Deleplain; (107) Clinton Norman; Mary Eva, b. at Pottsville, Pa., d. Aug. 17, 1870.

Children by 2nd wife:

Arthur, b. at Duncannon, Pa., d. in World War I; (108) Oradell W.; Gertrude, b. at Saxton, Pa.; (109) Clifford Benjamin.

103. Howard, Clarence Everett (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Sept. 9, 1858 at Reading, Pa., d. May 1, 1930 at Orlando, Fla., bur. at Orlando, Fla., m. at Bedford, Pa. to Kate Hartley, b. Apr. 5, 1855 at Bedford, Pa., a dau. of John and Lucy (Macky) Hartley. Mr. Howard removed to Orange Co., Fla., in 1883. In 1888 he located permanently in Orlando. He was a photographer and publisher. He edited the Orlando Star, and other papers; was secretary of the Board of Trade, also chairman of School Trustees.

One child, Florida, b. May 24, 1890, at Orlando, resides there 1939, and is a school teacher.

104. Howard, Harry Herbert (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. May 24, 1859 at Reading, Pa., d. Dec. 29, 1924 at Harrisburg, Pa., m. Sept. 6, 1888 at Middletown, Pa. to Catherine J. Carmany, a dau. of Mr. and Mrs. John E. Carmany of Middletown. Mr. Howard attended school at Pottsville, Pa. until he was eleven years old. The family then removed to Shamokin, where he worked in the anthracite collieries picking slate. While there he witnessed the fighting and many exciting incidents during the Mollie Maguire outbreak. He then went to Harrisburg with his father; further attending school. He then clerked in grocery and provision stores over a period of about twenty years, after which he entered the flour milling business. On April 6, 1905 the John Hoffer Flouring Mill Co. was incorporated in Steelton, Pa., with Mr. Howard as its secretary. In addition to the milling interest, he was treasurer of the Standard Savings and Loan Assoc. of Pennsylvania with head-office at Steelton. Mr. Howard attended the

Presbyterian Church at Steelton, and was its treasurer. In politics he was a Republican. Children:

Everett C., b. 1891, resides (1940) at 10933 Whipple St., North Hollywood, Cal.; Gilbert C., 1895, resides (1940) at 1418 Market St., Harrisburg, Pa.

105. Howard, Frank Elliot (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. about 1860 at Reading, Pa., d. Dec. 30, 1882 at Harrisburg, Pa., bur. there; m. at Harrisburg to Susan E. Boyer. He was a printer. Child, Frank B., resides (1940) at 4338 Fullerton Ave., Detroit, Mich.

106. Howard, George Edgar (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. at Pottsville, Pa., m. at Altoona, Pa. to Dolly Elway. He was a photographer. Children, Vera, m. to Mr. Richardson, resides (1940) at 1233 Lake Ave., Willmere, Ill.; Dorothy L., m. Mr. Parson, resides (1940) at 3414 Delta Ave., Cincinnati, O.

107. Howard, Clinton Norman (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin 2, Enos 1) b. July 28, 1868 at Pottsville, Pa., m. May 1, 1888 at Lockhaven, Pa. to Angeline M. Kellar, Clinton N. Howard is perhaps the most distinguished member of the family now alive. He has long been a forceful and sincere speaker and reformer along the lines of prohibition, Sabbath observance, peace, civic betterment and kindred subjects. He is a favorite speaker on Chautauqua circuits, where he earned the title "Little Giant of the Platform." At the time of his removal from Rochester to Washington, D.C. in 1937, he was the guest of honor at a dinner where the following engraved testimonial was presented to him - "To Clinton Norman Howard - a testimonial of his Rochester friends who honor him as citizen, champion of righteous causes; stanch foe of evil - he has befriended the unfortunate; orator - with voice and pen he has labored for the public good; peace lover - he has fought war with militant vigor; loved by his friends - respected by his adversaries; Christian - he has served God with fiery zeal." No better estimate of the man can be made than that afforded by the friends and associates of his fifty years' residence in Rochester. He was founder and president of the Prohibition Union of Christian Men, 1890; began as lyceum and Chautauqua lecturer, 1900; Chairman World Peace Commission, 1920-1924, representing forty-one nations; joined in call for World Conference, Washington, D.C., 1925; Chairman National United Comm. for Law Enforcement, 1924-1936, twenty-four national bodies; now Supt. International Reform Federation; member American Civic Reform Union (advisory body); New York Civic League; vice president National Temperance Society; American Sabbath Assn.; International Lyceum Assn; Editor Magazine "Progress." Address, 134 B St., N.E., Washington, D.C. Religion, Baptist. Children, b. at Rochester, N.Y.: Ella Eva, deceased; Winnifred Elizabeth, m. Carl R. Snyder, resides (1940) at 302 Lake View Park, Rochester, N.Y.; John Gough, d. in World War I, lost at sea from airplane; Neal Dow; Ruth Melody, m. Rev. Hutchinson; Horace Greeley, newspaper publisher at Newark, N.Y.

108. Howard, Oradell W. (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Apr. 14, 1886 at Duncannon, Pa., m. Feb. 2, 1909 at Williamsport, Pa., to Sylvia Eck, b. Oct. 29, 1891 at Eck Town, Pa. Mr. Howard is a steel worker, Baptist, and resides (1941) at 2115 Boyd St., Newberry, Pa. Children: (110) Maria Julia; (111) Alberta V.; Joseph, b. 1918; Clinton, b. 1920; (112) Virginia; Gilbert, b. 1925; Daisy, b. 1926; Neil, b. 1932.

109. Howard, Benjamin Clifford (Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 13, 1895 at Renova, Pa., m. Feb. 20, 1919 at Williamsport, Pa. to Maud Pearl Shriver. Mr. Howard is a woodworker, Baptist, and resides (1941) at Newberry, Pa. Child: Mamie, b. Nov. 19, 1919, m. to Mr. McQuillian.

110. Howard, Marie Julia (Oradell W. 4, Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin 2, Enos 1) b. 1909 at Newberry, Pa., m.1 1927 to Stanley Hosterman, div.; m.2 1931 at Jersey Shore, Pa. to Howard J. Lusk, b. 1907 at Trout Run, Pa. Mr. Lusk is a steel worker, Baptist, and resides (1941) at 104 Lawson St., Newberry, Pa. Child by 1st husband: Shirley, b. 1928; children by 2nd husband: Harold E., b. 1932; Joyce, b. 1934; Ronald M., b. 1938.

111. Howard, Alberta V., (Oradell W. 4, Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), m. to Mr. Hammaker, who is a steelworker, Baptist, and resides (1941) at 2109 Boyd St., Newberry, Pa. Ch., b. at Williamsport, Pa.: Raymond, b. Aug. 7, 1930; Gerald, b. Oct. 25, 1937.

112. Howard, Virginia (Oradell W. 4, Squire Benjamin 3, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. May 21, 1922 at Williamsport, Pa., m. 1940 at Williamsport to Andrew Helminiak, b. Nov. 23, 1920 at Morris Run, Pa. Mr. Helminiak is a laborer, Catholic, and resides (1941) at 16 Queen St., Williamsport, Pa. Child, Donald, b. Sept. 28, 1940.

Authorities for Squire Benjamin Howard Branch:

Published -

Twentieth Century Progress Magazine, Vol. 37, No. 2

Who's Who in America, Vol. 23, p. 1010

Unpublished -

Biography of Harry H. Howard (104)

Mss of Mrs. Nellie Barker McNeil

Correspondence with families

29. Howard, Cordelia Julia (Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 15, 1833 at Greece, Monroe Co., N.Y., d. Mar. 3, 1876 at Algonquin, Ill., m. Jan. 27, 1861 at Algonquin, Ill. to William H. Harback, b. Jan. 18, 1828 in New York State, d. Aug. 27, 1904 at Galesburg, Mich. Free Methodist. Child, Flora Pearl, b. July 14, 1869 at Sivver Lake, Ill., m. May 10, 1926 at Kalamazoo, Mich. to Benjamin Purdy, b. Aug. 28, 1857. Mr. Purdy was a farmer, Free Methodist.

Charlotte Amelia Howard Branch

30. Howard, Charlotte Amelia (Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 20, 1836 at Rochester, N.Y., d. Aug. 20, 1920 at Cove, Ore., m. Mar. 4, 1856 at Wilmington, Ill. to David Kern, b. Nov. 27, 1827 at Sullivan, N.Y., d. Dec. 30, 1896 at Chicago, Ill. Children, b. at Florence Twp., Chrystal Lake and Algonquin, Ill: (113) William Howard; (114) Effie May; (115) Carrie Belle; Ross Everett, b. Feb. 16, 1866, m. June 24, 1898 to Ella Ann Robinson; (116) Edith Lura; (117) Lottie Maude.

113. Kern, William Howard (Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 20, 1855 at Florence Twp., Ill, d. Dec. 27, 1925 at Sawyer, Mich., m. Oct. 21, 1880 at Ridgefield, Ill. to Nellie Rowson, b. July 26, 1861 at Cary, Ill, d. Mar. 21, 1937 at San Francisco, Cal. Children, first two b. at Cary, Ill, and third at Chicago, Ill:

(118) Edna Maude; Charlotte, b. June 18, 1883, m. Oct. 14, 1905 to James Christopher; Eleanor Nellie, b. July 31, 1891, m. Sept. 21, 1916 to Guy Archer Inman.

114. Kern, Effie May (Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Aug. 4, 1860 at Algonquin, Ill., m. 1 July 20, 1878 at Dundee, Ill. to Lewis Kosuth Sweet, b. 1852 in Mich., d. May 27, 1880 at Cary, Ill., m.2 Sept. 5, 1918 at Cove, Ore. to John Henry Allen, b. Aug. 31, 1851 at Chautauqua, N.Y., d. Feb. 28, 1937 at Cove, Ore. Child, Charles Herbert, b. May 25, 1879, d. Dec. 30, 1903, m. Sept. 17, 1902 to Rose Reed.

115. Kern, Carrie Belle (Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. July 31, 1864 at Chrystal Lake, Ill., d. June 22, 1927 at Chicago, Ill., m. Dec. 20, 1885 at Chrystal Lake, Ill. to Benjamin Franklin Frame, b. Feb. 18, 1858 at Chrystal Lake, Ill, d. Mar. 12, 1919 at Chicago, Ill. Children, 1st b. at Chrystal Lake, rest at Chicago, Ill.:

(119) Carrie Ethel; (120) Effie Lena; Walter John David, b. Mar. 6, 1893, m. Nov. 10, 1916 to Anna Elizabeth Pierson; (121) Merrill Benjamin.

116. Kern, Edith Lura (Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Dec. 11, 1870 at Algonquin, Ill., m. Sept. 5, 1892 at Chicago, Ill. to Earl Wallace Pease, b. Nov. 5, 1868 at Algonquin, Ill., d. Dec. 20, ____ at Cove, Ore. Children, first three born at Mayfair, Ill., fourth at Ravenswood, Ill.:

(123) Ruth Vera; (124) Grace Evelyn; (125) Truman Everitt; (126) Wallace Kern.

117. Kern, Lottie Maude (Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Oct. 2, 1877 at Algonquin, Ill., m. May 20, 1897 at Chicago, Ill. to Frederick Harvey Vercoe, b. Oct. 13, 1876 at Chicago, Ill. Children, b. at Chicago, Ill.:

Violet Hazel, b. Nov. 28, 1900, m. Aug. 18, 1927 at Monterey Pk., Cal. to Robert J. Cobden, b. Nov. 19, 1900 at Chicago, Ill.; Frederick Howard, b. Apr. 14, 1909, m. Sept. 24, 1937 at Los Angeles, Cal. to Millicent Estylene Powers, b. Oct. 2, 1912 at Fort Worth, Tex.

118. Kern, Edna Maude (William H. 4, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. June 7, 1881 at Cary, Ill., m. Mar. 4, 1905 to William Thomas Douglas, b. July 16, 1879 at Wicklow, Ireland. Ch., b. at Chicago, Ill.:

Charlotte Ada, b. Oct. 14, 1907, m. June 29, 1929 to Edwin Talcutt Bennet, b. Aug. 13, 1904; Edna Fern, b. Feb. 2, 1909, m. Sept. 17, 1936 to George Mead Flynn, b. June 8, 1909; Lura Naomi, b. July 7, 1919.

119. Frame, Carrie Ethel (Carrie Belle 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 2, 1885 at Chrystal Lake, Ill., m. Oct. 6, 1906 at Chicago, Ill. to Benjamin John Killham, b. Nov. 18, 1883 at Chicago, Ill. Children, b. at Chicago, Ill.: Ethel Lura, b. Dec. 21, 1912; Lois LaVerne, b. July 3, 1917.

120. Frame, Effie Lena (Carrie Belle 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Aug. 20, 1887 at Chicago, Ill., m. at Chicago, Ill. to Fred Hugh Lindquist, b. Apr. 17, 1886 at Chicago, Ill. Child, b. at Chicago, Ill.: Robert Hugh.

121. Frame, Merrill Benjamin (Carrie Belle 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Oct. 29, 1899 at Chicago, Ill., m. Nov. 1, 1921 at Chicago, Ill. to Sarah Boreman, b. Aug. 15, 1899 at Chicago, Ill., div. Oct. 1938. Child, b. at Chicago, Merrill Benjamin, b. Oct. 14, 1922.

122. Reserved.

123. Pease, Ruth Vera (Edith Lura 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. May 25, 1897 at Mayfair, Chicago, Ill., m. Nov. 19, 1921 at Cove, Ore. to Harold Van Vlack, b. Sept. 25, 1898 at Salem, Ore., d. Mar. 24, 1937. Children:

Harold Wallace, b. Sept. 21, 1922 at N. Powder, Ore.; Edward, b. Nov. 1, 1924 at N. Powder; Ruth Alice, b. Apr. 5, 1926 at N. Powder; Charles David, b. Mar. 22, 1929 at Cove, Ore.; Virginia Jean, b. May 14, 1937 at Canby, Ore.

124. Pease, Grace Evelyn (Edith Lura 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Mar. 1, 1901 at Mayfair, Ill., m. July 5, 1926 at Cove, Ore. to Gerald Jackson Tucker. Children, b. at LeGrand, Ore.:

Nola Rae, b. Jan. 20, 1928; Shirley Ann, b. July 23, 1931.

125. Pease, Truman Everitt (Edith Lura 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. Mar. 10, 1903 at Mayfair, Ill., m.1 Sept. 27, 1930 at Lexington, Va.; m.2 July 11, 1937 at Lake City, Fla. Child: Patricia Ann, b. Mar. 24, 1933 at Lake City, Fla.

126. Pease, Wallace Kern (Edith Lura 4 Kern, Charlotte Amelia 3 Howard, Benjamin Squire 2, Enos 1) b. June 25, 1907 at Ravenswood, Ill., m. Oct. 1931 at Wenatchee, Wash. to Theresa Hazel Hank. Children:

Laurence Fred, b. Aug. 29, 1933 at Toppenish, Wash.; Hazel Edith, b. July 3, 1936 at Wakina, Wash.

Authorities for the Cordelia Julia Howard and Charlotte Amelia Howard Families
Unpublished -
Mss. of Nellie Barker McNeil and her correspondence with the families.

(To be continued)

* * * * * * *
* * * *
*

THE SAMUEL HOWARD BRANCH CHAPTER 8

(7) HOWARD, SAMUEL 2, (ENOS 1), B. JULY 13, 1795 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. D. MAR. 9, 1857 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y., BURIED AT UNION CEMETERY, BURGE FARM, DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. NOV. 12, 1814 AT FULTONVILLE, N. Y. TO MARILLA HATCH, B. JAN. 27, 1798, D. FEB. 25, 1869, BURIED AT UNION CEMETERY. SHE WAS DAU. OF EBENEZER 5 HATCH, B. APR. 21, 1740, D. 1826, M. 3RD. 1826 TO HANNAH, DAU. OF JOS. STRONG, JR. HANNAH WAS B. 1772, D. JAN. 22, 1852. SAMUEL 2 HOWARD WAS THE SIXTH CHILD OF ENOS 1. HE WAS A FARMER, LIVING MOST OF HIS LIFE IN DUANESBURG, N.Y., WHERE ALL OF HIS CHILDREN WERE BORN. CHILDREN: (127) RUBY; (128) SILAS; (129) GEORGE; WILLIAM TAYLOR, B. FEB. 24, 1822, D. SEPT. 23, 1838, B. IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY, DUANESBURG, N.Y., THE FIRST INTERMENT THERE; (130) EBENEZER.

(127) HOWARD, RUBY 3, (SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. AUG. 28, 1815, D. MAY 5, 1836, M. SEPT. 2, 1833 TO DAVID GRIFFIN. CHILD: SUSAN, M. TO RICHARD JAMESON.

(128) HOWARD, SILAS 3, (SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 6, 1817, D. SEPT. 10, 1893, M. OCT. 25, 1840 TO JULIA ANN AVERY, D. SEPT. 2, 1881. CHILDREN: (131) CHARLOTTE L.; (132) WILLIAM TAYLOR; (133) WHITFIELD AVERY; (134) EBENEZER; GEORGE DELOS, B. SEPT. 10, 1849, D. SEPT. 20, 1852; (135) CHARLES DELOS; MILTON S. B. FEB. 27, 1855, D. SEPT. 21, 1859, BURIED IN UNION CEMETERY; (136) RUBY ANN; (137) SILAS EDGAR.

(129) HOWARD, GEORGE 3, (SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JUNE 8, 1819, D. DEC. 20, 1884, M. JAN. 14, 1845 TO CHARLOTTE FRAZIER, B. JULY 4, 1824, D. DEC. 6, 1896. CHILDREN: CHARLES H., B. NOV. 10, 1845, B. APR. 21, 1911, M. NOV. 19, 1863 TO TILLIE NEWKIRK; (151) MARY E.; LOUISA A., B. FEB. 28, 1849, D. FULY 4, 1875; (152) EMMA M.; INEZ E., B. MAR. 1, 1853, D. MAR. 12, 1853; (153) CLARA F.; ELLEN, B. AUG. 2, 1856, B. DEC. 14, 1899; FRANK, B. MAR. 6, 1859, D. MAY 22, 1859; IDA H., B. JULY 23, 1860, D. SEPT. 30, 1873; JENNIE, B. APR. 23, 1863, B. NOV. 20, 1864; MYRA, B. APR. 13, 1864, D. JUNE 30, 1882.

(130) HOWARD, EBENEZER 3, (SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 1, 1827, D. FEB. 10, 1892 AT FORT HUNTER, N.Y., M. FEB. 12, 1852 TO ELLEN CRANE, B. MAY 16, 1832 AT NEWBURGH, N. Y., D. FEB. 11, 1892 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y. SHE WAS DAU. OF JACOB CRANE, A TEACHER OF MATHEMATICS AT NEWBURGH, N. Y., HAD ONE BROTHER, GEORGE CRANE OF AUSTRALIA, AND ONE SISTER, MRS. WILLIAM BARNES OF BROOKLYN, N.Y. MR. HOWARD WAS A BROOM MANUFACTURER, UNIVERSALIST, AND METHODIST IN RELIGION. EBENEZER HOWARD WAS PROBABLY THE MOST DISTINGUISHED MEMBER OF THIS BRANCH OF THE FAMILY. HE FIRST ASSOCIATED HIMSELF WITH MR. JOHN D. BLOOD IN THE MANUFACTURE OF BROOMS, AFTERWARD BUYING OUT THE BUSINESS. LATER HE TOOK HIS TWO SONS, GEORGE A. AND CHARLES L., AND HIS NEPHEW, AVERY, INTO THE BUSINESS WITH HIM. HE WAS A DIRECTOR OF THE MERCHANT'S BANK OF AMSTERDAM, AND ALSO OF ITS SUCCESSOR, THE FARMER'S NATIONAL BANK, AT THE TIME OF HIS DEATH THE BANK ADOPTED THE FOLLOWING RESOLUTION: "ENTHUSIASTIC AND TIRELESS IN HIS EFFORTS TO PROMOTE ITS USEFULNESS AND PROSPERITY, THIS BANK IS INDEBTED TO HIM IN LIBERAL MEASURE FOR THE CONFIDENCE REPOSED IN IT, AND FOR THE SUCCESS IT HAS ACHIEVED. HIS COOL JUDGMENT AND STERLING INTEGRITY INSPIRED RESPECT FOR ALL ENTERPRISES WITH WHICH HE WAS CONNECTED. HE TOOK A DEEP AND ACTIVE INTEREST IN PUBLIC AFFAIRS, WAS EVER READY TO AID AND ADVANCE THE CAUSE OF MORAL AND MATERIAL PROGRESS, AND HIS HEART BEAT IN SYMPATHY WITH ALL MOVEMENTS DESIGNED TO BENEFIT HIS FELLOW MEN." CHILDREN, BORN AT FORT HUNTER, N.Y.: FRANK H., B. JAN. 18, 1853, D. MAY 1854 OF SCARLET FEVER IN FORT HUNTER; ADDIE L. B. FEB. 18, 1854, D. MAY 1854 OF SCARLET FEVER IN FORT HUNTER; GEO. ANDERSON, B. JULY 24, 1856, D. UNM. APR. 30, 1891 AT HOT SPRINGS, ARK., (159) CHARLES LOUIS.

(131) Howard, Charlotte Lodema 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1) b. Oct. 14, 1841, d. Sept. 15, 1890, buried at Pine Grove Cemetery, Tribes Hill, N. Y., m. to James Steenburgh, b. mar. 20, 1830, d. July 16, 1917, buried at Pine Grove Cemetery, Tribes Hill N.Y. Children; (138) Howard; Frank, b. Apr. 4, 1860, d. Sept. 16, 1939, m. to Ella Dietz; (139) John H.; (140) Carrie Belle; Marilla, b. Feb. 15, 1868, m. Aug. 18, 1897 to Rev. Geo. W. Sisum; (141) James E.; Julia Ann, b. Sept. 20, 1874, m. to Frank Robinson, child, Charles Avery; Herbert, b. Apr. 27, 1876, m. to Mary Bly, child, Levern; Charles DeLos, b. Nov. 24, 1877, d. Jan. 20, 1938, m. to Grace Steenburg, children, Donald and Ruth; Charotte Estelle, b. May 21, 1879, d. 1915, m. to Louis Schopmeier, child, Louis Leroy; George W. b. Nov. 6, 1883.

(132) Howard, William Taylor 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. July 16, 1844, m. to Ella Kennett, children, Ada, m. to William Marstaller; Harry; Thomas.

(133) Howard, Whitfield Avery 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 26, 1846, d. 1926 at Wichita, Kan., m. Feb. 9, 1878 to Emma Howe, b. 1852, d. Oct. 26, 1934 ae, 82. She was dau. of Allen M. Howe. Child, Oscar Howe, d. 1901.

(134) Howard, Ebenezer 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 24, 1847, d. Jan. 17, 1920, m. Oct. 21, 1868 to Julia Ann Howard, b. July 15, 1844, d. Mar. 1, 1922. Children; Elmer Durrell, b. Aug. 9, 1869 at Brackneyville, N.Y., d. May 16, 1940 at Amsterdam, N.Y.; Floyd Raymond, b. Mar. 10, 1876, m. to Ellen Frawley; Archie Luelling, b. Sept. 3, 1880, d. Feb. 12, 1887; (150) Judson Josiah.

(135) Howard, Charles DeLos 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 15, 1853, m. July 10, 1872 to Ada Blair. Children; Laura, m. to Albert Borilin; Charles, m. to Eva Quackenbush; Millicent; Annie; Florence.

(136) Howard, Ruby ann 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 18, 1859, d. Mar. 18, 1918 m. to Peter Harris, b. May 24, 1876. Children; Irving; Bertha; James; Bessie; Angelica.

(137) Howard, Silas Edgar 4, (Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1) b. Aug. 29, 1861 at Amsterdam, N.Y., d. Feb. 26, 1908 at Amsterdam, N.Y., m. Dec. 29, 1880 to Irene Porter (she was adopted child, her own name being Wood), b. Apr. 2, 1863, d. Dec. 26, 1933 at Amsterdam, N.Y. Children; Maud, b. Dec. 20, 1881, m. June 5, 1907 to John Keisner; Emma, b. Jan. 12, 1884, m. to Robert Johnson, child, Ora May, b. Apr. 22, 1908, m. Mar. 25, 1933 at Amsterdam, N.Y. to Frederick M. Fisher; Leonard James, b. June 7, 1887, m. to Laurel K. Potter, child, George Kenyon, b. Aug. 4, 1920; Gertrude, b. Sept. 29, 1889, d. Jan. 22, 1891; Muriel Irene, b. July 25, 1895, d. May 28, 1896.

(138) Steenburg, Howard 5, (Charlotte Lodema 4 Howard, Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 14, 1859, d. Jan. 1, 1934, buried at Pine Grove Cemetery, Tribes Hill, N. Y. m. Dec. 25, 1869 to Mary Smith, b. June 5, 1871, d. May 29, 1928, buried at Pine Grove Cemetery, children, born at Fort Hunter, N.Y.; (142) Floyd; May, b. Sept. 3, 1895, m. June 26, 1919 to William Holdorf, b. May 5, 1877, living 1940 at Tribes Hill, N. Y.; Raymond, b. Dec. 25, 1903, d. Sept. 16, 1926 buried at Pine Grove Cemetery; Charles, b. Mar. 25, 1908, m. Dec. 28, 1936 to Louise S. Koff b. May 31, 1909.

(139) Steenburg, John H. 5, (Charlotte Lodema 4 Howard, Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 15, 1862, m. 1892 to Ethel Hurst, Children, (143) Lauren; (144) Edna B.

(140) Steenburg, Carrie Belle 5, (Charlotte Lodema 4 Howard, Silas 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 21, 1865, m. Feb. 24, 1886 to HJohn H. Moran, b. July 8, 1865, d. July 12, 1924, Children: (145) Myra; (146) Frank; Harold Kenneth, b. Apr. 19, 1907, d. June 25, 1940 at Fort Hunter, N. Y.

B. JULY 31, 1870, M. TO MARGARET BATES, B. JULY 23, 1877, D. JULY 24, 1937, BURIED AT SEWARD CENTER CEMETERY. CHILD, NORMAN E., M. WITH FIVE CHILDREN.

42) STEENBURG, FLOYD 6, (HOWARD 5, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4, HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 1, 1891, M. FEB. 22, 1917 TO CORA E. BECKER, B. MAY 4, 1892. CHILDREN, BORN AT AMSTERDAM, N. Y.; JEAN, B. DEC. 13, 1920; RICHARD, B. MAY 15, 1927; ROBERT, B. JUNE 21, 1934.

43) STEENBURG, LAUREN 6, (JOHN H. 5, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. APR. 21, 1899, M. MAR. 21, 1918 TO JENETT CLURE, CHILDREN: JAUNITA, B. JULY 10, 1919; ALBERT LEE, B. JAN. 18, 1921; HELEN B., B. OCT. 21, 1926; D. JAN. 26, 1939; ROSALIE, B. APR. 21, 1938.

44) STEENBURG, EDNA B. 6, (JOHN H 5, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 9, 1901, M. SEPT. 7, 1918 TO W. R. WILKINSON, CHILDREN: ROBERT, B. SEPT. 1, 1919; ETHEL MAE, B. SEPT. 14, 1925.

45) MORAN, MYRA 6, (CARRIE BELLE 5 STEENBURG, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 29, 1886, M. TO REV. FREEMAN S. KLINE, B. NOV. 1883. REV. KLINE IS A METHODIST PREACHER, RESIDING (1940) AT MECHANICSVILLE, N. Y. CHILDREN: (147) GRACE MYRA; BERNICE MAY, M. OCT. 10, 1942 AT MECHANICSVILLE, N. Y. TO HOWARD D. PHILLIPS, SON OF MR. AND MRS. HERBERT PHILLIPS OF SYRACUSE, N. Y.

46) MORAN, FRANK 6, (CARRIE BELLE 5 STEENBURG, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 30, 1890, M. JAN. 16, 1914 TO RUTH HOWARD, B. MAR. 31, 1892. CHILDREN, FIRST BORN AT LOT, VA., THE REST AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y.; JOHN HOWARD, B. JUNE 21, 1915; (148) FRANK HOWARD; ROGER EDWIN, B. DEC. 30, 1918; (149) PAUL LESLIE; ELLEN RUTH, B. FEB. 11, 1923 D, FEB. 15, 1923; AUSTIN B. AUG. 17, 1924, D. APR. 6, 1926; RAY LAWRENCE, B. JULY 13, 1927.

47) KLINE, GRACE MYRA 7, (MYRA 6 MORAN, CARRIE BELLE 5 STEENBURG, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JUNE 1, 1914 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y. M. JUNE 25, 1940 AT MECHANICS VILLE, N. Y. TO DAVID KEMPTON MAXFIELD, B. AT WATERVILLE, ME., SON OF EARL KEMPTON MAXFIELD AND JANE CROWE. CHILD, JOHN FREEMAN, B. OCT. 28, 1941 AT NEW YORK CITY.

48) MORAN, FRANK HOWARD 7, (FRANK 6 MORAN, CARRIE BELLE 5 STEENBURG, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. MAR. 1, 1916, M. OCT. 24, 1940 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y. TO MURIEL K. JOHNSON, B. MAY 20, 1921 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y. DIV. SEPT. 24, 1942.

49) MORAN, PAUL LESLIE 7, (FRANK 6, MORAN, CARRIE BELLE 5 STEENBURG, CHARLOTTE LODEMA 4 HOWARD, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 17, 1920 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y., M. DEC. 31, 1940 AT FONDA, N. Y. TO MARY ELLEN HENDERSON, DAU. OF ANDREW W. HENDERSON. RESIDE 1941 AT FONDA, N. Y. CHILD; PAULA JOAN, B. SEPT. 9, 1942 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y.

50) HOWARD, JUDSON JOSIAH 5, (EBENEZER 4, SILAS 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 29, 1884 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y., D. JAN. 23, 1943 AT AMSTERDAM, N. Y., M. SEPT. 9, 1908 TO EMMA L. AUSPELMYER, ACCOUNTANT, METHODIST, MEMBER OF ARTESIAN LODGE, NO. 84, F. & A. M. CHILD; CLIFFORD, B. MAY 26, 1917 AT FORT HUNTER, N. Y.

51) HOWARD, MARY E. 4, (GEORGE 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 16, 1847, M. DEC. 24 1863 TO JAMES FOODY. CHILDREN; CHARLES; EMMA; (154) ELLA.

52) HOWARD, EMMA M. 4, (GEORGE 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. MAR. 8, 1851, D. APR. 17, 1877, M. APR. 9, 1873 TO JAMES HUGHES. CHILD: (155) SARAH E.

53) HOWARD, CLARA F. 4, (GEORGE 3, SAMUEL 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 22, 1855 AT FULTONVILLE, N. Y., D. OCT. 24, 1930, M. SEPT. 28, 1881 AT FORT HUNTER METHODIST CHURCH TO CHARLES JOHNSON, B. SEPT. 28, 1851. CHILDREN: HOWARD K. B. JULY 18 1883, D. DEC. 31, 1885; (157) HARRY HOWARD; JAMES, B. AUG. 3, 1887, D. MAY 8, 1889; (158) EDWARD

(154) Foody, Ella 5, (Mary E. 4 Howard, George 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 3, 1878 m. to Elias Waterstreet. Child: Howard, b. Aug. 17, 1898, m. to Blanche Petty.

(155) Hughes, Sarah E. 5, (Emma M. 4 Howard, George 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. July 23, 1875, m. Jan. 26, 1898 to John Holbert, sr. Children: (156) John J. Jr.; Charles H., b. Oct. 22, 1903.

156) Holbert, John J. Jr. 6, (Sarah E. 5 Hughes, Emma M. 4 Howard, George 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 24, 1901, m. Apr. 23, 1922 to Elizabeth Cole. Child: Patricia Ann, b. June 23, 1924.

157) Johnson, Harry Howard 5 (Clara F. 4 Howard, George 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 29, 1885, m. Aug. 30, 1916 to Marie Auspelmyer, b. Mar. 22, 1890, Child: Harry Howard, Jr., b. Jan. 19, 1925 at Amsterdam, N. Y.

158) Johnson, Edward 5, (Clara F. 4 Howard, George 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 24, 1889, m. Feb. 20, 1919 to Helen Bobilin. Child: Muriel Katherine, b. May 20, 1921 at Fort Hunter, N. Y., m. Oct. 24, 1940 to Frank Howard Moran (see Family No. 148).

159) Howard, Charles Louis 4, (Ebenezer 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 11, 1859 at Fort Hunter, N. Y., d. Dec. 19, 1935, at Fort Hunter, N. Y., m. June 9, 1880 to Katie Horton Burtch, b. Jan. 21, 1860 at Fonda, N. Y., d. Feb. 27, 1923 at Fort Hunter, N. Y. She was dau. of Abner Hall Burtch of Fonda, N. Y. and attended Elmira Female College. After the deaths of Ebenezer and George A. Howard, Avery Howard withdrew from the broom factory, and the sole control fell to Charles L. Howard, who thereafter conducted the business. Children: born at Fort Hunter, N. Y.: (160) Harry; (161) Helen; (162) Mabel; (163) Ruth; Hazel, b. Nov. 30, 1894, m. David Finlaw.

(160) Howard, Harry 5, (Charles L. 4, Ebenezer 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. May 26, 1881, m. Jan. 21, 1908 to Katherine Dunlap, b. Sept. 6, 1888 d. May 30, 1931. She was dau. of David S. Dunlap, of Amsterdam, N. Y. m. 2nd. May 15, 1936 to Maud Spearing Bisonette, b. Dec. 15, 1880. Mr. Howard is Methodist, LLD. 1903 at Albany Law School; 1st. Lieut. Company H, Second New York Infantry from June 1917 to Dec. 1918; Past Exalted Ruler of Amsterdam Lodge No. 101, BPOE; member Welcome Lodge No. 829, F. and A.M. of Amsterdam; Republican; Kiwanis; YMCA; Shrine; Montgomery Co. Historical Soc.; Treas. American Broom and Brush Co. of Amsterdam. Children: (164) Louis Dunlap; Katherine Burtch, b. May 29, 1911.

(151) Howard, Helen 5, (Charles L. 4, Ebenezer 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 28, 1886 m. Mar. 30, 1910 to Hibbard Van Buren Kline, b. Nov. 8, 1895. He is son of Geo. K. Kline and Lila Sweet, dau. of Waterman Sweet and Georgiana Van Heusen. Children: Hibbard Van Buren, b. Oct. 16, 1913, m. Aug. 5, 1939 to Caryl C. E. Morse of Madison, Wis.; George Howard, b. Sept. 15, 1916, m. June 2, 1940, to Marjorie Beach of Fair Haven, Vt.

(152) Howard, Mabel 5, (Charles L. 4, Ebenezer 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. May 22, 1888 m. Dec. 29, 1909 to Francis Asbury McNamara, b. May 5, 1879, d. July 29, 1928. Children: Howard Levin, b. Oct. 16, 1910; Helen Kate, b. Jan. 10, 1913; Mabel Howard, b. Sept. 2, 1914; Kate Meekins, b. Nov. 15, 1916; Francis Asbury, b. Dec. 10, 1919; Charles Louis, b. Oct. 16, 1923.

(163) Howard, Ruth 5, (Charles L. 4, Ebenezer 3, Samuel 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 31, 1892, m. Jan. 16, 1914 to Frank Moran, b. June 22, 1889. This is the same at Family No. (146).

AUTHORITIES FOR THE SAMUEL HOWARD FAMILY:

PUBLISHED:

NIAGARA FRONTIER GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE	VOL. II, P 31
A MEMORIAL CENSUS FOR DUANESBURG, FOOTE	P 23
HISTORY OF MONTGOMERY CO., N.Y., FROTHINGHAM	P 65
HISTORY OF THE MOHAWK VALLEY	VOL. III, P538
NEWSPAPER CLIPPINGS	

UNPUBLISHED:

MSS. SARAH C.A. YOUNG AND NELLIE BARKER McNEIL
CORRESPONDENCE WITH MEMBERS OF THE FAMILY

- -

(8) HOWARD, MARY 2 (ENOS 1), B. MAY 12, 1797, M. 1ST. AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO ALLEN THOMPSON, A DESCENDANT OF DR. JOHN I THOMPSON, FOUNDER OF THOMPSONIAN PRACTICE OF MEDICINE, M. 2ND. ANTE 1847 TO THOMAS ARISS, AN ENGLISHMAN. CHIL (164) DELIA.

(164) THOMSON, DELIA 3, (MARY 2 HOWARD, ENOS 1), B. MAR. 17, 1817 AT DUANESBURG, N. D. MAR. 1873, M. 1835 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO SENECA 6 CLEVELAND, (GARDNER 5 JOHN 4, PALMER 3, EDWARD 2, MOSES 1), B. SENECA CLEVELAND RESIDED AT GREENBU OPPOSITE ALBANY, N. Y., TO 1841, AT ROCHESTER, N. Y. TO 1857, AT WATERLOO, BLACKHAWK CO., IA., AND WAS LIVING AT BLOOMINGTON, ILL. IN 1882. ARCHITECT AND BUILDER. CHILDREN: CHARLES EDWARD, B. JAN. 6, 1837 AT GREENBUSH, N. Y., M. DECEMBER 10, 1858 AT COLESBURG, DELAWARE CO., O. TO SARAH J. GWINN, DAU. OF HUGH GWINN AND SARAH STEWART OF MIFFLIN CO., PA.; MARY L. B. MAY 1839, AT GREENBUSH, N. Y., M. MONROE A CARPENTER AND LIVED AT ROCKFORD, ILL., WHERE S HAD A FEMALE SEMINARY AND WAS COUNTY SUPT. OF PUBLIC INSTRUCTION AND OF SCHOOLS. TWO DAUGHTERS: MARTHA, B. MAY, 1843 AT ROCHESTER, N. Y., M. JAN. 1865 GEORGE BUCKINGHAM HARRISON, B. OCT. 13, 1835, SON OF REV. JAMES HARRISO AND FEDELIA BUCKINGHAM. RESIDED AT BLOOMINGTON, ILL. TWO SONS AND A DAUGHTER. ADDITIONAL INFORMATION ABOUT THIS FAMILY MAY B OBTAINED FROM "DESCENDANTS OF MOSES CLEVELAND" E. J. CLEVELAND AND H. G. CLEVELAND, PP. 148 1482.

AUTHORITIES FOR THE MARY HOWARD FAMILY

PUBLISHED:

NIAGARA FRONTIER GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE	VOL. II, P. 3
DESCENDANTS OF MOSES CLEVELAND, E.J. AND H.G. CLEVELAND	PP 1481 - 1482

UNPUBLISHED:

MSS. SARAH C.A. YOUNG AND NELLIE BARKER McNEIL
LETTERS IN POSSESSION OF RALPH LUTHER BRALEY (21)

(TO BE CONTINUED)

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY

OF

DUANESBURG, NEW YORK

BY HENRY CLAY YOUNG

CHAPTER 9

THE GEORGE WASHINGTON HOWARD BRANCH

(9) HOWARD, GEORGE WASHINGTON 2, (ENOS 1), B. DEC. 14, 1799 (DATE OF GEORGE WASHINGTON'S DEATH), AT DUANESBURG, N. Y., D. OCT. 16, 1887 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y., BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY, M. JAN. 10, 1822 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO SARAH KETCHAM, B. NOV. 17, 1802 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y., D. APR. 30, 1890 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y., BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY. SHE WAS THE DAU. OF WILLIAM 4 KETCHAM (SAMUEL 3, SAMUEL 2, BENJAMIN 1), B. MAY 12, 1773, D. JULY 21, 1849 BY DROWNING WITH SEVERAL OTHERS WHEN A SCOW WAS OVERTURNED IN THE SCHOHARIE RIVER AT BURTONVILLE, N. Y., M. DEC. 22, 1795 TO MARY CORNELL, B. MAR. 14, 1777, D. AUG. 15, 1803. BOTH ARE BURIED IN THE EATONS CORS. CEMETERY, ON THE McINTOSH FARM, DUANESBURG, N. Y. MARY CORNELL WAS THE DAU. OF HENRY CORNELL, B. DEC. 16, 1737, M. MAR. 1, 1763 TO CATHERINE HUMPHREY, B. JUNE 9, 1745.

GEORGE W. HOWARD LIVED ALL HIS LIFE ON THE FARM HIS FATHER HAD CLEARED FROM THE WILDERNESS. HE WAS THE EIGHTH CHILD, AND THE SIXTH AND YOUNGEST SON. HE CAME INTO POSSESSION OF THE HOME FARM AT THE TIME OF HIS FATHER'S DEATH IN 1844. HE BUILT THE PRESENT HOME IN 1857 NEAR THE SITE OF THE "OLD" OR SECOND HOUSE, AND THERE RAISED A FAILY OF ELEVEN GIRLS, A TASK THAT ENGAGED ALL HIS INDUSTRY AND EFFORTS. HE WAS A GODLY MAN, AND WELL RESPECTED IN THE COMMUNITY THROUGHOUT HIS LIFE.

CHILDREN, BORN AT DUANESBURG, N. Y.; (165) MARY ELLEN; (166) CLARINDA; CINDRILLA, B. MAR. 21, 1827, D. MAR. 1, 1844; (167) CATHERINE JANET; EMMA CORNELIA, B. SEPT. 17, 1831, D. APR. 3, 1901, M. JULY 5, 1878 TO JOSEPH H. PARKS (SEE FAMILY NO. 165); (168) MARTHA; (169) ABIGAIL ANN; (171) NANCY E.; (172) SARAH ELECTA; HARRIET C. B. OCT. 3, 1846, D. JULY 9, 1851, (170) FRANCES AUREALIA.

(165) HOWARD, MARY ELLEN 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1) B. OCT. 10, 1822, D. JAN. 23, 1877 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., BURIED IN CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, MINAVILLE, N. Y., M. SEPT. 27, 1843 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO JOSEPH HARRISON 8 PARKS, B. MAR. 18, 1822 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., D. MAR. 1, 1916 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. JOSEPH H. PARKS WAS A DESCENDANT OF ROBERT 1 PARKE, B. ABT. 1580 NEAR PRESTON, ENG., D. FEB. 4, 1664/5 AT MYSTIC, CONN., M. 1ST. FEB. 9, 1901/2 TO MARTHA CHAPLYN, DAU. OF WILLIAM CHAPLYN, BAPT. FEB. 4, 1584/5. ROBERT PARKE EMIGRATED TO BOSTON, MASS. IN THE SHIP "ARABELLA", LANDING JUNE 17, 1630. HE LATER REMOVED TO WETHERSFIELD, CONN. IN 1639. HE WAS THE FATHER OF FOUR CHILDREN, BY HIS FIRST WIFE, OF WHOM THE THIRD WAS THOMAS 2 PARKE, B. FEB. 3, 1615 AT HITCHAM, ENG., D. JULY 30, 1709 AT PRESTON, CONN., M. DOROTHY THOMPSON OF WETHERSFIELD, CONN. ONE OF THEIR CHILDREN WAS NATHANIEL 3 PARKE, B. BETWEEN 1649 AND 1651 AT NEW LONDON, CONN., D. ABT. 1718 AT NEW LONDON, CONN., M. FEB. 28, 1676/77 TO SARAH GEER, B. FEB. 27, 1659/60, DAU. OF GEORGE AND SARAH (ALLYN) GEER. HE WAS THE FATHER OF EIGHT CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SECOND WAS JOSEPH 4 PARKE, B. 1690 AT GROTON, CONN., D. SEPT. 1760

AT NORTHEAST, CONN., M. FEB. 1709/10 TO MARY SMITH.(WEAVER). HE LIVED AT GROTON, PRESTON, MIDDLETOWN, SHARON, AND SALISBURY, CONN. HE WAS A WEAVER. HE WAS THE

AT NORTHEAST, CONN., M. FEB. 1709/10 TO MARY SMITH. HE WAS A WEAVER. HE LIVED AT GROTON, PRESTON, MIDDLETOWN, SHARON, AND SALISBURY, CONN. HE WAS THE FATHER OF NINE CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE EIGHTH WAS SMITH 5 PARKE, BAPT. NOV. 5, 1721 AT GROTON, CONN., M. JULY 9, 1747 TO MARY DAVIS. HE WAS A MINUTE MAN IN 1776. ONE OF HIS CHILDREN WAS JOSEPH 6 PARKS, B. AUG. 13, 1761 AT SHARON, CONN., D. APR. 15, 1851 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., M. FEB. 12, 1782 TO ABIGAIL ROWLEY, B. DEC. 15, 1766, D. AUG. 2, 1856. HE REMOVED TO THE TOWN OF FLORIDA, MONTGOMERY CO., N.Y., AND SETTLED UPON A FARM WHICH IS STILL IN THE POSSESSION OF HIS DESCENDANTS. HE HAD FOUR CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SECOND WAS SYLVESTER ROWLEY 7 PARKS, B. OCT. 5, 1786 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., D. SEPT. 14, 1865, M. MARY E. ROWLEY, D. OCT. 15, 1871. HE HAD FIVE CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE THIRD WAS JOSEPH HARRISON 8 PARKS. JOSEPH H. PARKS WAS A FARMER ALL HIS LIFE, A DEACON IN THE BAPTIST CHURCH, AND A SUNDAY SCHOOP SUPT. FOR MANY YEARS.

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH H. AND MARY ELLEN (HOWARD) PARKS, ALL BORN IN THE TOWN OF FLORIDA, N. Y.; (173) SARAH AUGUSTA; (174) MARY JOSEPHINE; (175) GEORGIANA; HENRIETTA, B. APR. 15, 1849, D. JAN. 11, 1862; (176) HARRIETT LUCRETIA; CARRIE BELLE, B. FEB. 15, 1855, D. SEPT. 19, 1944, UNM.; EMMA LILLY, B. 1859, D. 1861; (177) EMMA LILLY.

(166) HOWARD, CLARINDA 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1) B. APR. 18, 1825, D. AUG. 21, 1913 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY. M. JULY 5, 1841 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO PHILO 8 AVERY, B. OCT. 7, 1817 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y., D. JULY 6, 1879 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY. PHILO AVERY WAS A DESCENDANT OF CHRISTOPHER 1 AVERY, B. ABT. 1590 AT TORBRIAN, DEVON, ENG., D. 1679, M. AUG. 26, 1616 TO MARGERY STEPHENS. HE EMIGRATED TO MASS., TIME AND SHIP UNKNOWN, ACCOMPANIED BY HIS SON JAMES BUT NOT BY HIS WIFE. THE FIRST MENTION OF HIM IN MASS. WAS IN APR. 1642 AT CAPE ANN. HE LIVED IN GLOUCESTER AND BOSTON, MASS. HIS ONLY SON WAS JAMES 2 AVERY, B. ABT. 1620 IN ENGLAND, D. APR. 18, 1700 AT GROTON, CONN., M. 1ST. NOV. 10, 1643 TO JOANNA GREENSLADE, M. 2ND. JULY 4, 1698 TO ABIGAIL, WID. OF JOSHUA HOLMES. JAMES LIVED IN GLOUCESTER, MASS., NEW LONDON AND GROTON, CONN. HE HAD NINE CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE FIFTH WAS JOHN 3 AVERY, B. FEB. 10, 1654 AT NEW LONDON, CONN., D. POST APRIL 17, 1724, M. NOV. 29, 1675 AT STONINGTON, CONN. TO ABIGAIL CHEESEBROUGH, B. 1656. AN EXTENSIVE LAND OWNER, CARPENTER. LIVED AT GROTON, CONN. HE WAS THE FATHER OF TWELVE CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE FIFTH WAS NATHANIEL 4 AVERY, BAPT. JUNE 19, 1692, D. ANTE JUNE 28, 1770, M. PROBABLY BEFORE 1721 TO RACHEL YEOMANS, DAU. OF EDWARD AND MARY YEOMANS. LIVED IN GROTON AND LYME, CONN. HE HAD NINE CHILDREN, BORN IN SEVERAL PLACED. THEIR ORDER OF BIRTH IS NOT KNOWN, NOR WHETHER THEY WERE ALL CHILDREN OF RACHEL. AMONG THEM WAS WILLIAM 5 AVERY, D. POST JULY 16, 1761. HE HAD SEVEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SECOND WAS WILLIAM 6 AVERY, M. MAY 8, 1770 AT SHARON, CONN. TO LUCY, DAU. OF EBENEZER AND LUCY (MOULTON) EVERETT. LUCY EVERETT WAS B. MAY 4, 1750 AT SHARON, CONN. WILLIAM AVERY ENLISTED FROM SHARON IN CAPT. EDWARD ROGER'S COMPANY, COL. GREY'S REGIMENT, WADSWORTH'S BRIGARD AS SERGEANT; WAS IN THE BATTLE OF LONG ISLAND AND THE BATTLE OF WHITE PLAINS (CONN. MEN IN THE REVOLUTION, P. 396). EBENEZER EVERETT WAS ALSO A REVOLUTIONARY WAR SOLDIER, SERVING AS A PRIVATE IN 1776 AS A MINUTE MAN UNDER CAPT. CALEB JEWIT. HE ALSO SERVED AS A PRIVATE IN CAPT. BENJAMIN MILLS' COMPANY, PHILLIP BURR BRADLEY'S BATTALION, WADSWORTH'S BRIGADE FROM JUNE 24, 1776, TO JAN. 11, 1777 (CONN. MEN IN THE REVOLUTION, PP 417 AND 611.) WILLIAM 6 AVERY WAS A HATTER, AND LATER REMOVED TO DUANESBURG, N. Y., WHERE HE DIED. HE WAS THE FATHER OF TEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE THIRD WAS

ELIPHALET 7 AVERY, B. JUNE 25, 1775 AT SHARON, CONN., D. SEPT. 29, 1839, M. MAY 17, 1796 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO CELINDA BURCHARD, B. MAY 2, 1778 AT STAFFORD, CONN., D. JUNE 4, 1866 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. BOTH ARE BURIED IN THE ESPERANCE CEMETERY. CELINDA BURCHARD WAS A DESCENDANT OF THOMAS 1 BIRCHARD, AND HIS WIFE MARY. THOMAS B. ABT. 1595, AND EMIGRATING TO BOSTON, MASS. IN 1635; JOHN 2 BIRCHARD, ABT. 1628 - 1702 M. CHRISTYN ANDREWS; SAMUEL 3 BIRCHARD, 1663 - 1712 M. ANN 3 CALKINS, 1676 ----; JOHN 4 BURCHARD, 1705 ------ M. MARY BALDWIN, 1695.------; ELIAS 5 BIRCHARD, 1730 - 1778, M. TO SARA JACOBS, 1735 - ----; CELINDA 6 BIRCHARD, 1778 - 1866, M. ELIPALET AVERY, 1775 - 1839. ELIAS 5 BIRCHARD WAS A REVOLUTIONARY WAR SOLDIER, AS A PRIVATE IN CONN. MILITIA ON THE "FIRST MARCH" FROM MANSFIELD, CONN. IN 1775, WHEN IT IS CLAIMED HE FOUGHT IN THE BATTLE OF BUNKER HILL. (CONNECTICUT HISTORICAL SOC. COLLECTIONS, VOL. XII, P. 356). CELINDA BIRCHARD WAS A GREAT AUNT OF RUTHERFORD BIRCHARD HAYES, NINETEENTH PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES. ELIPHALET 7 AVERY WAS THE FATHER OF EIGHT CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SEVENTH WAS PHILO 8 AVERY.

CHILDREN OF PHILO AND CLARINDA (HOWARD) AVERY, BORN IN DUANESBURG AND FLORIDA, N. Y.; EDNA, B. JUNE 11, 1846, D. JUNE 30, 1862, BURIED IN HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY; (199) SARAH CELINDA; (200) ALICE JULIA; (201) BEULAH SERVISS; CLARA EDNA, B. AUG. 9, 1862, D. MARCH 23, 1886, BURIED IN HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY, M. TO WARNER FRANCE, NO CHILDREN.

(167) HOWARD, CATHERINE JANET 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 30, 1829, D. JAN. 23, 1904, M. SEPT. 15, 1850 TO SIMON DARE, B. MAR. 29, 1828 AT TAUNTON, SOMERSETSHIRE, ENG., D. JULY 15, 1913. BOTH ARE BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY, NEAR ESPERANCE, N. Y. SIMON DARE WAS ONE OF THREE BROTHERS WHO EMIGRATED FROM ENGLAND AND MARRIED THREE HOWARD SISTERS. HE WAS A SON OF SAMUEL DARE, B. NOV. 1799 OR JAN. 1800, AT TAUNTON, ENG., D. 1865 AT KANKAKEE, ILL., M. ABT. 1822 AT TAUNTON, ENG. TO ANN BIGGS, B. NOV. 1799 OR JAN. 1800 AT TAUNTON, ENG., D. ABT. 1880 AT KANKAKEE, ILL. BOTH ARE BURIED AT KANKAKEE. FARMER. CHILDREN, BORN AT DUANESBURG, N. Y.; SARAH, B. AUG. 15, 1853, D. JULY 21, 1874 UNM., BURIED AT HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY; (221) HORTENSE FRANCES; (222) HOWARD PITT.

(168) HOWARD, MARTHA 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 8, 1833, D. JULY 17, 1908, BURIED IN THE ESPERANCE CEMETERY, M. SEPT. 26, 1849 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO MILES ELIPHALET FOOTE, B. DEC. 27, 1826, D. MAR. 15, 1897, BURIED IN THE ESPERANCE CEMETERY. MILES E. FOOTE WAS A DESCENDANT OF NATHANIEL 1 FOOTE, B. ABT. 1593 IN ENGLAND, D. ABT. 1644, M. ABT. 1615 TO ELIZABETH DEMIND, B. ABT. 1595, D. JULY 28, 1683. SHE WAS A SISTER OF JOHN DEMING, ONE OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF WETHERSFIELD, CONN. THE FAMILY EMIGRATED TO NEW ENGLAND, THE FIRST MENTION OF THEM BEING IN MASS. WHERE HE TOOK THE OATH OF FREEMAN IN 1633. HE WAS THE FATHER OF SEVEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE FOURTH WAS ROBERT 2 FOOTE, B. ABT. 1627, D. 1688, M. 1659 TO SARAH, DAU. OF WILLIAM POTTER OF NEW HAVEN, CONN. RESIDED AT WETHERSFIELD, WALLINGFORD AND IN 1668 BRANFORD, CONN. HE WAS THE FATHER OF EIGHT CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SIXTH WAS JOHN 3 FOOTE, B. JULY 24, 1670, D. 1713, M. 1696 TO MARY ----. RESIDED AT BRANFORD, CONN. HE WAS THE FATHER OF SEVEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE THIRD WAS DR. THOMAS 4 FOOTE, B. 1609, D. DEC. 19, 1776 M. ELIZABETH SUTLIFF, D. NOV. 16, 1789 AE. 82. RESIDED AT BRANFORD AND PLYMOUTH, CONN. HE WAS THE FATHER OF ELEVEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE NINTH WAS JACOB 5 FOOTE, B. OCT. 30, 1744, D. APR. 16, 1810, M. 1ST. DEC. 25, 1776 TO ESTHER DOOLITTLE, D. AUG. 30, 1790, AE. 46 IN WATERTOWN, CONN. M. 2ND. MAY 26, 1791 TO RHODA SAXTON, D. AT WHITESBOROUGH, N. Y. RESIDED AT WATERTOWN, CONN. AND HARPERSFIELD, N. Y. ELEVEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE FIFTH WAS MILES 6 FOOTE, B. SEPT. 13, 1774 D. D. FEB. 28, 1843 IN JEFFERSON, N. Y., M. 1ST. 1797 TO POLLY HITCHCOCK OF

BETHLEHEM, CONN., D. IN JEFFERSON, N. Y. M. 2ND. TO ESTHER NORTHROP. EIGHT CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE THIRD WAS ABRAHAM HITCHCOCK 7 FOOTE, B. FEB. 1803, D. MARCH 9, 1857, M. DEC. 30, 1824 TO AMY AVERY, B. SEPT. 27, 1803, D. APR. 11, 1861. SHE WAS A DAU OF ELIPHALET AND CELINDA (BURCHARD) AVERY. (SEE FAMILY NO. 166) ELEVEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE OLDEST WAS MILES ELIPHALET 8 FOOTE. FARMER, CHILDREN, BORN AT DUANESBURG, N. Y.; (250) HARRIET; (251) VICTORIA; GEORGE, B. JULY 10, 1856, D. SEPT. 11, 1919, M. MAY 16, 1881 TO URANA M. HOWE, B. 1858, D. MAY 30, 1921, BOTH BURIED IN THE ESPERANCE CEMETERY; FRANK, B. JULY 18, 1858, D. FEB. 6, 1875, BURIED IN THE ESPERANCE CEMETERY; (252) CORWIN; (253) SARAH; (254) JOHN; EDGAR, B. JULY 11, 1866, D. 1939; M. 1ST. NOV. 7, 1888 TO ORVILLA S. PARKS, M. 2ND. OCT. 11, 1927 TO MRS. LILLIE IRENE SAYLOR, M. 3RD. MAY 1, 1938 TO MRS. BESSIE MCFARLAN SPENCER; ANNIE, B. SEPT. 5, 1868 D. UNM. 1927; ALVA, B. JUNE 29, 1873, UNM.

(169) HOWARD, ABIGAIL ANN 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1) B. JUNE 20, 1836, D. APR. 10, 1914 AT DANVILLE, ILL., BURIED THERE, M. JULY 27, 1853 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y. TO MARK DARE, B. OCT. 14, 1830 AT TAUNTON, ENG., D. AUG. 3, 1916 AT DANVILLE, ILL., BURIED THERE. HE WAS A SON OF SAMUEL DARE, (SEE FAMILY NO. 167 FOR MARK DARE'S ANCESTRY). CHILDREN, BORN AT DANVILLE, ILL.; FLORA, B. DEC. 17, 1854, D. FEB. 7, 1934, BURIED AT ARCANUM, OHIO, M. JUNE 29, 1881 TO NELSON MARKLEY; FRANCES MAUD, B. JUNE 20, 1859, D. JAN. 3, 1878, BURIED AT DANVILLE, ILL.; (300) ELMER ELLSWORTH; GRACE, B. JULY 27, 1866, LIVING 1945 AT 6311 GUNNISON ST., CHICAGO, ILL.; BLANCHE, B. OCT. 23, 1868, D. SEPT. 16, 1891, BURIED AT DANVILLE, ILL.; INFANT, D. YOUNG, BURIED AT URBANA, ILL.; (301) ARTHUR; (302) GERTRUDE; (303) SARAH MABEL; ROSCOE HOWARD, B. JUNE 8, 1879, D. JULY 26, 1939 AT PUEBLO, COL., BURIED THERE, M. TO GRACE PETERS.

(170) HOWARD, FRANCES AUREALIA 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAY 29, 1838, D. DEC. 2. 1931 AT MONESSON, PA. AND BURIED IN FRIEND'S CEMETERY, EMERSON, O., M. 1ST. OCT. 23, 1856 AT DUANESBURG TO JOHN DARE (SEE FAMILY NO. 167 FOR JOHN DARE'S ANCESTRY), NO CHILDREN. M. 2ND. MAR. 5, 1863 TO ELIAS HICKS WALKER, B. NOV. 11, 1825 IN CHESTER CO., PA., D. NOV. 11, 1906 AT MOUNT PLEASANT, O., BURIED IN FRIEND'S CEMETERY, EMERSON, O. CHILDREN; (313) JOEL HOWARD; (314) EMMA JOSEPHINE; (315) GEORGE WASHINGTON; JANET MARY, B. AUG. 9, 1874, D. JUNE 28, 1907, UNM.; (316) EDWARD MORRIS.

(171) HOWARD, NANCY E. 3, (GEORGE W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 22, 1840, D. MAR. 4, 1916 AT ALBANY CITY HOSPITAL, BURIED AT DELANSON, N. Y., M. SEPT. 27, 1865 TO ORLANDO JONES, B. OCT. 11, 1837 AT TOWN OF WRIGHT, SCHOHARIE CO., N. Y., D. SEPT. 24, 1903, BURIED AT DELANSON, N. Y. ORLANDO JONES WAS A SON OF JAMES JONES, B. AUG. 7, 1792, D. JAN. 28, 1838, M. 1814 TO MARY WILLIAMSON, B. JAN. 1, 1793, D. AUG. 1867 IN GALLUPSVILLE, SCHOHARIE CO., N. Y. JAMES JONES WAS OF WELSH, AND MARY WILLIAMSON OF DUTCH ANCESTRY. THEY HAD NINE CHILDREN, OF WHOM ORLANDO JONES WAS THE YOUNGEST. ORLANDO AND NANCY (HOWARD) JONES MOVED TO HOWELL, MICH. SHORTLY AFTER THEIR MARRIAGE, AND BOUGHT A FARM THERE, NEAR ORLANDO'S THREE BROTHERS, WHO HAD ALREADY MOVED TO THAT VICINITY. WHEN ORLANDO'S MOTHER DIED, ORLANDO AND NANCY RETURNED TO THE OLD HOMESTEAD IN THE TOWN OF WRIGHT ABOUT FIVE MILES FROM DELANSON. THEY BOUGHT THE HOMESTEAD FARM AND SOLD THEIR HOLDINGS IN HOWELL, MICH., LIVING IN AND NEAR DELANSON THE REST OF THEIR LIVES. CHILD, BORN AT HOWELL, MICH.; (326) EDNA AVERY.

(172) HOWARD, SARAH ELECTA, 3, (GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 22, 1843, D. JAN. 26, 1899, BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY, M. SEPT. 3, 1873 TO JAMES W. WADDELL, B. JUNE 1, 1826, D. OCT. 27, 1906, BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY. JAMES W. WADDELL WAS A SON OF DAVID WADDELL, B. AUG. 14, 1794, D. MAY 7, 1862, M. MAY 23, 1816 TO MARY COIE, B. FEB. 15, 1792, D. MAY 7, 1871. CHILDREN, BORN AT MARIAVILLE, N. Y.; MARY, B. JAN. 5, 1875, D. MAR. 20, 1875, BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY; MARY HELENE, B. NOV. 8, 1876, D. JAN. 7, 1880, BURIED IN THE HOWARD FAMILY CEMETERY; (327) GEORGE WASHINGTON; (328) WILLIAM DAVID.

(173) Parks, Sarah Augusta 4, (Mary Ellen 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 1, 1844, d. May 11, 1914 at Minaville, N. Y., buried in Chuctanunda Cemetery, Minaville, N. Y., m. Sept. 15, 1863 at Minaville, N. Y. to William Spencer VanderVeer, b. Oct, 8, 1837 near Port Jackson, now Amsterdam, N. Y., d. Apr. 1, 1914 at Minaville, N. Y., buried in the Chuctanunda Cemetery. W. S. VanderVeer was a descendant of Cornelise Janse 1 Van der Veer, of Holland, who came to Flatbush, L. I., Feb. 1659 on ship "Otter", m. abt. 1672 Tyntje, dau. of Gillis de Mandeville and Elsjie Hendricks. They had ten children of whom the fourth was Dominicus 2 Van der Veer, bapt. Nov. 16, 1679 at Flatbush, L. I., m. 1st. Jannetje ----; m. 2nd. license dated Jan. 28, 1703, Maria Margaretta Van Orteck. There were ten children, of whom the oldest was Tunis 3 Van der Veer, b. abt. 1704 on Long Island, m. abt. 1723 Alchie, dau. of Gerret Roelofse Schenck and Neeltje Coertsen Van Voorhees. There were nine children, of whom the third was Garret 4 Van der Veer, b. Dec. 14, 1731 in Monmouth Co., N. J., d. there Jan. 31, 1803, m. Apr. 20, 1756 to Jane, dau. of Henry Van Voorhees and Sarah Schenck. They were the parents of seven children, of whom the third was John 5 Van der Veer, b. Apr. 4, 1765 in Monmouth Co., N. J., d. May 8, 1839 in Montgomery Co., N.Y. m. Apr. 7, 1791 to Catherine Conover, b. Nov. 5, 1771, d. Jan. 26, 1850. She was a dau. of Cornelius R. Conover and Jane Denise of Monmouth Co., N.J. (For ancestry of Conover or Couwenhoven Family, see "Hudson and Mohawk Valleys", Cuyler Reynolds, p. 250). There were eight children, of whom the fourth was Garret 6 Van der Veer. b. Feb. 1, 1798, d. May 25, 1885, m. May 13, 1824 to Mary Young, b. July 30, 1799, d. Feb. 28, 1859. Mary Young was a dau. of Peter Young and Sarah Serviss. (See family no. 199 for Young and Serviss ancestry). There were nine children, of whom the seventh was William Spencer 7 Van der Veer. (Hudson and Mohawk Valleys, Cuyler Reynolds, p.250). Children, born in the town of Florida, N.Y.: (178) Mary Ellen; (179) Catherine V.; (180) Joseph Howard: George Herbert, b. June 27, 1873, m. 1st. 1899 to Flora Carter, m. 2nd. Jan. 8, 1900 to Emma Romell, d. July 29, 1941.

(174) Parks, Mary Josephine 4, (Mary Ellen 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. July 13, 1846, d. Apr. 23, 1939 at Florida, N. Y., buried in Chuctanunda Cemetery m. Oct. 28, 1868 at Florida to George Young, b. Dec. 17, 1836, d. June 15, 1925 at Florida, N. Y., buried at Chuctanunda Cemetery. He was a son of Peter P. Young and Anna Schuyler. (For Young and Schuyler ancestry see family no. 199). Farmer. Dutch Reformed Church. Children, born in the town of Florida, N. Y.; (187) Mary Ellen; (188) Alice Julia.

(175) Parks, Gorgiana 4, (Mary Ellen 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 9, 1847 at Minaville, N. Y., d. June 13, 1898 at Minaville, N. Y., buried at Chuctanunda Cemetery, m. Sept. 27, 1871 at Minaville, N. Y. to Richard Wright, b. Aug. 25, 1847, d. Jan. 25, 1925 at Minaville, N. Y., buried at Chuctanunda Cemetery. (For Wright ancestry, see "Hudson and Mohawk Valleys", Cuyler Reynolds, p. 1473). Farmer. Dutch Reformed Church, child, born at Florida N. Y.; (192) Caroline.

(176) Parks, Harriet Lucretia 4, (Mary Ellen 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 22, 1851 at Florida, N. Y., d. Feb. 11, 1882 at Florida, N. Y., m. Sept. 12, 1877 at Florida, N. Y. to Levi Carey, b. Aug. 1850, d. June 22, 1901 in Conn. Buried at Esperance, N. Y. He was a son of William D. Carey, b. 1807, d. Oct. 16, 1870, m. to Hannah Wells, b. 1816, d. Nov. 6, 1857, both buried at Esperance, N. Y. Farmer. Baptist. Child, born at Florida, N. Y.: Mabel, b. Jan. 29, 1882, d. July 1883 buried at Chuctanunda Cemetery.

(177) PARKS, EMMA LILLIE 4, (MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1) B. MAY 7, 1861 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., D. NOV. 24, 1942 AT BERKLEY, CAL., M. OCT. 14, 1885 AT FLORIDA, N. Y. TO ARTHUR J. GUNNELL, B. FEB. 11, 1856 AT MOLINE, ILL., D. JULY 3, 1933 AT PALO ALTO, CAL., CREMATED AT SAN FRANCISCO. HE WAS SON OF LEWIS GUNNELL OF PENN., D. AT OMAHA, NEB. AND BURIED THERE, M. IN PENN. TO ELIZABETH LAWSON, B. IN PENN. D. 1921 IN OMAHA, NEB., AND BURIED THERE. CHILDREN: (195) MARY; (196) DOROTHY.

(178) VAN DER VEER, MARY ELLEN 5, (SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. AUG. 12, 1864 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., M. JAN. 1, 1890 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. TO CHARLES INGHAM SCHUYLER, B. MAY 23, 1865 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., D. FEB. 22, 1944. BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, MINAVILLE, N. Y. MR. SCHUYLER WAS A DESCENDANT OF JACOB 1 SCHUYLER, B. MAR. 29, 1734 IN NEW JERSEY, D. OCT. 3, 1807, BURIED AT RENSEN'S BUSH, MINAVILLE, N. Y., M. 1754 TO EVE SWACKHAMMER. REMOVED FROM NEW JERSEY IN 1790 TO TOWN OF FLORIDA, MONTGOMERY CO., N. Y. FARMER. THIRTEEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SIXTH WAS JACOB 2 SCHUYLER, B. FEB. 2, 1764, D. APR. 12, 1825, BURIED IN REFORMED CHURCH YARD, MINAVILLE, N. Y., M. TO MARTHA FANCHER, B. 1765, D. APR. 11, 1853, AE. 88 YRS., BURIED AT ABOVE. FIFTEEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE SIXTH SON WAS THOMAS 3 SCHUYLER, B. APR. 22, 1802, M. TO ELLEN SHEPPARD, B. 1808, IN FLORIDA, D. 1901. EIGHT CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE THIRD WAS RALPH SHEPPARD 4 SCHUYLER, B. DEC. 9, 1832, D. FEB. 14, 1914, M. JAN. 5, 1855 TO HARRIET HERRICK, B. JULY 3, 1833, D. MAR. 30, 1917, BOTH BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, MINAVILLE, N. Y. FIVE CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE FOURTH WAS CHARLES INGHAM 5 SCHUYLER. (HUDSON AND MOHAWK VALLEYS, CUYLER REYNOLDS, P. 848). FARMER. DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH. CHILDREN, BORN AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. (181) ELEANOR VAN DER VEER; (182) CATHERINE HARRIET; (183) GEORGE SPENCER.

(179) VAN DER VEER, CATHERINE V. 5, (SARAH A. 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. APR. 20, 1866 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., M. SEPT. 3, 1890 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. TO LEONARD SWEET, B. DEC. 11, 1866 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. D. MAY , 1931 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., BURIED AT FAIRVIEW CEMETERY, AMSTERDAM, N.Y. HE WAS A SON OF WATERMAN JAY SWEET, B. DEC. 27, 1840, D. MAR., 1907, M. DEC. 19, 1865 TO EMILY WILLIAMS, BOTH BURIED AT FAIRVIEW CEMETERY. BONE SETTER AND FARMER. BAPTIST. GRANGE. (THE SWEET ANCESTRY MAY BE FOUND IN "HUDSON AND MOHAWK VALLEYS", REYNOLDS, P. 849). CHILDREN: (185) HAROLD WATERMAN; (186) HOWARD JAMES; ALICE BUCHANAN, B. AUG. 28, 1905, M. SEPT. 7, 1929 TO KENNETH BURNLEY.

(180) VAN DER VEER, JOSEPH HOWARD 5, (SARAH A. 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2 ENOS 1), B. JAN. 2, 1868 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., D. JULY 4, 1943 AT CLEVELAND HEIGHTS, O., M. JUNE 3, 1891 AT FORT EDWARD, N. Y. TO LEONORA KINGSLEY, B. DEC. 4, 1868 AT FORD EDWARD, N. Y., D. APR. 19, 1943 AT CLEVELAND, O., BOTH BURIED AT CROWN HILL CEMETERY, CLEVELAND, O. SHE WAS A DAU. OF HORACE KINGSLEY, B. OCT. 26, 1838 AT FORT ANN, N. Y., D. AT CLEVELAND, O. MARRIED 1865 TO MARIAH USHER, D. 1892 AT FORT EDWARD, N. Y., BOTH BURIED AT FORT EDWARD. ATTORNEY. CHILD, (187) ELOISE P.

(181) SCHUYLER, ELEANOR VAN DER VEER 6, (MARY ELLEN 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 21, 1891 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., D. JULY 18, 1943 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y., BURIED IN CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, M. NOV. 2, 1910 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. TO RICHARD DAVIS DEFOREST, B. OCT. 3, 1888 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. HE WAS SON OF PHILLIP DE FOREST, B. JUNE 15, 1848, D. JUNE 17, 1912, M. DEC. 21, 1871 TO ESTHER DAVIS, B. JAN. 9, 1848, D. APR. 6, 1930, BOTH BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. R.D. DE FOREST M. 2ND. MAY 19, 1945 NEAR NEW YORK CITY TO SUSIE LAUGHLIN. FARMER AND TOWN SUPERVISOR. MEMBER DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH, GRANGE, RED MEN, ODD FELLOWS.

(TO BE CONTINUED)

MRS. DEFOREST WAS CONFINED TO HER BED FOR NINETEEN YEARS BEFORE HER DEATH WITH ARTHRITIS. ALTHOUGH IN GREAT PAIN, SHE ALWAYS MAINTAINED A CHEERFUL DISPOSITION, AND WAS GREATLY BELOVED. IN HER YOUTH SHE ATTENDED THE TROY CONFERENCE ACADEMY, NOW KNOWN AS GREEN MOUNTAIN COLLEGE, AT POULTNEY, VT. SHE NARROWLY ESCAPED DEATH WHEN THE DORMITORY BURNED IN 1903, AND LACK OF FUNDS TO REPLACE PERSONAL EFFECTS LOST IN THE FIRE PREVENTED FURTHER HIGHER EDUCATION. SHE WAS A MEMBER OF THE IRVING SOCIETY AT T. C. A., AND AFTER WINNING SEVERAL PRIZES ON STORIES WRITTEN FOR THE SCHOOL PAPER, "THE CHRONICLE", SHE WAS ELECTED ASSISTANT EDITOR. SHE HAD ALWAYS LOVED BOOKS AND DRAMATICS, AND WHILE IN HER TEENS WON GOLD AND SILVER MEDALS IN ORATORICAL CONTESTS SPONSORED BY THE W. C. T. U. FOR SEVERAL YEARS SHE WAS PRESIDENT OF THE YOUNG PEOPLE'S C. T. U. SHE WAS A MEMBER OF THE MINAVILLE REFORMED CHURCH, AND BEFORE HER ILLNESS WAS AN ALTO IN THE CHOIR. AS HER PHYSICAL STRENGTH LESSENED, HER SPIRITUAL STRENGTH INCREASED, AND SHE DELIGHTED IN READING AND STUDY OF THE BIBLE. WITHIN THE PAST FEW YEARS SHE CONCEIVED THE IDEA OF WRITING A BOOK BASED ON HER BIBLICAL STUDIES, AND IN SPITE OF HER CRIPPLED CONDITION SHE COMPLETED THE WORK, ENTITLED "ARMAGEDDON", WHICH WAS PUBLISHED. FORTIFIED BY INNER RESOURCES, SHE LIVED A FULL LIFE IN SPITE OF HER DISABILITY. HER MEMORY WILL LONG LIVE WITH HER FAMILY AND FRIENDS, WHO DREW CHEER FROM HER SPLENDID EXAMPLE. CHILDREN, BORN AT MINAVILLE, N. Y.: (184) DOROTHY ELLEN; ROXIE MARIE, B. JAN. 19, 1917, D. AUG. 10, 1933, BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY; (184.1) LLOYD WREY; (184.2) BARRE VINCENT.

(TO BE CONTINUED)

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
OF
DUANESBURG, NEW YORK
BY
HENRY CLAY YOUNG

THE GEORGE WASHINGTON HOWARD BRANCH

CHAPTER 10

(182) SCHUYLER, CATHERINE H. 6, (MARY ELLEN 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 3, 1899 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. D. OCT. 30, 1935 AT ROME HOSPITAL, N. Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, M. JAN. 1, 1926 AT MINAVILLE, N. Y. TO JOHN HIRSCHFIELD, B. JUNE 3, 1883 AT FLORIDA, N. Y. HE WAS SON OF CHARLES HIRSCHFIELD, D. SEPT. 3, 1911, M. DEC. 5, 1883 TO KATE NADLER, B. SEPT. 5, 1864, BOTH BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. FARMER. MEMBER DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH, GRANGE, RED MEN. CHILDREN: JEAN ANITA, B. JULY 30, 1926; RONALD COLEMAN, B. NOV. 23, 1930.

(183) SCHUYLER, GEORGE SPENCER 6, (MARY ELLEN 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAR. 16, 1904 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y., M. SEPT. 9, 1925 AT AMSTERDAM, N. Y. TO MARY BURNLEY, B. APR. 14, 1903 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. SHE WAS DAU. OF GEORGE BURNLEY, B. OCT. 26, 1863 AT LITTLE FALLS, N.Y., D. APR. 11, 1929 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y., M. TO MARGARET ECKHARDT, B. SEPT. 7, 1867 AT SCHENECTADY, N.Y., D. JUNE 14, 1935 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y., BOTH BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. TRUCK DRIVER, CARPENTER. DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH. ADDRESS 1941, AMSTERDAM, N.Y. R.D.1. CHILDREN, BORN AT MINAVILLE, N.Y.; EDMUND KENNETH, B. JUNE 4, 1926; DONALD SHELDON, B. APR. 6, 1928

(184) DEFOREST, DOROTHY ELLEN 7, (ELEANOR 6 SCHUYLER, MARY ELLEN 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. AUG. 1, 1914 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. JULY 16, 1936 AT ESPERENCE, N.Y. TO AUGUST W. KROHN, B. SEPT. 23, 1915. HE WAS SON OF FREDERICK HERMAN LUDWIG KROHN, B. MAY 8, 1878 NEAR BELGRADE, GERMANY, D. JAN. 19, 1928, BURIED AT FULTONVILLE, N. Y., M. SEPT. 30, 1908 TO FLORA LOUISE MARKS, B. FEB. 4, 1887. MILL WORKER. PROTESTANT. ADDRESS 1941, AMSTERDAM, N.Y. R.D.1. CHILDREN: BRENT ARMAND, B. SEPT. 23, 1937; LANCE ALAN, B. JULY 1, 1939.

(184.1) DEFOREST, LLOYD WREY 7, (ELEANOR 6 SCHUYLER, MARY ELLEN 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 26, 1919 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. FEB. 7, 1946 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. TO GENEVIEVE HACKERT. CHILD, BORN AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., DAVID SCHUYLER, B. NOV. 11, 1946.

(184.2) DEFOREST, BARRE VINCENT 7, (ELEANOR 6 SCHUYLER, MARY ELLEN 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. AUG. 23, 1923 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. APR. 1, 1945 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. TO JANE E. BELFANCE, DAU. OF BERT BELFANCE. CHILD, BORN AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., SCOTT WAYNE, B. JULY 20, 1946.

(185) SWEET, HAROLD 6, (CATHERINE V. 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 13, 1894 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y., M. MAY 9, 1917 AT AMSTERDAM, N. Y. TO MINNIE KIESNER, B. AUG. 14, 1895 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. SHE WAS DAU. OF JOHN KIESNER AND --------WOOD. BANK CASHIER AND ACCOUNTANT. BAPTIST. ADDRESS 1941, DIVISION ST., AMSTERDAM, N.Y. CHILD, BORN AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., ELIZABETH EMILY, B. DEC. 16, 1923.

(186) SWEET, HOWARD 6, (CATHERINE V. 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 19, 1896 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y., M. JUNE 14, 1921 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. TO RACHEL ANN DEGROFF, B. JAN. 2, 1897 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y. SHE WAS DAU. OF GARRET S. DEGROFF, B. JAN. 25, 1857, D. APR. 9, 1909, M. TO ELSIE MICKLE DORN, B. MAY 14, 1860, D. FEB. 21, 1919, BOTH BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. FARMER. BAPTIST. MEMBER FARM BUREAU. ADDRESS 1941, R.D.1,

AMSTERDAM, N.Y. CHILDREN BORN AT MINAVILLE, N.Y., CATHERINE ELSIE, B. PHYLLIS JANE, B. MAY 31, 1928.

(186½) VAN DER VEER, ELOISE P. 6, (JOSEPH HOWARD 5, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JUNE 5, 1899 AT CLEVELAND, O. M. 1ST. FEB. 21, 1920 TO HENRY EDMUND GILPIN, JR. DIV.; M. 2ND. APR. 28, 1928 AT CLEVELAND, O. TO WILLIAM JEFFERSON MYERS. MR. MYERS IS AN ELECTRICAL ENGINEER, WITH BURKE ELECTRIC CO. OF ERIE, PA., ALSO MANUFACTURES BLACKBOARDS AND GLOBES OF THE WORLD. ADDRESS 1938, 2619 PRINCETON RD., CLEVELAND HEIGHTS, O. CHILD BY FIRST MARRIAGE, *HENRY EDMUND III, B. NOV. 10, 1923. CHILDREN BY SECOND MARRIAGE, WILLIAM VAN DER VEER, B. NOV. 10, 1930; HOWARD KINGSLEY, B. JAN. 7, 1932. *M. JUNE 29, 1946 TO DORIS JEANE MYERS, DAU. OF HENRY BERTRAND MYERS OF CLEVELAND, O.

(186.1) SWEET, CATHERINE ELSIE 7, (HOWARD 6, CATHERINE 5 VAN DER VEER, SARAH AUGUSTA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS, 1), B. JAN. 14, 1922, M. JULY 24 1943 AT MINAVILLE, N.Y. TO LAVERNE FRANCISCO. CHILD, BORN AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., ROGER ALLEN, B. AUG. 14, 1946.

(187) YOUNG, MARY ELLEN 5, (MARY JOSEPHINE 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO.W. 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 22, 1970 AT FLORIDA, N. Y., M. SEPT. 2, 1896 AT FLORIDA, N.Y. TO ALFRED V. QUIRI, B. NOV. 30, 1869 AT AMSTERDAM, N. Y., D. MAY 2, 1914 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. HE WAS A SON OF EDWARD QUIRI, B. OCT. 18, 1836 IN FRANCE, D. MAR. 14, 1903, M. 1859 TO MARIE ANN YUND, B. JAN. 7, 1837 IN FRANCE, D. APR. 17, 1916. MR. EDWARD QUIRI WAS A SOLDIER IN THE ENGLISH ARMY IN THE CRIMEAN WAR, AND HELD AN HONORABLE DISCHARGE FROM THAT ARMY. ALFRED V. QUIRI WAS A FARMER ON THE OLD YOUNG HOMESTEAD. CHILDREN, BORN AT FLORIDA, N.Y. : HAROLD, B. JAN. 2, 1898, M. 1ST. NOV. 11, 1925 TO MILDRED DERN, B. NOV. 27, 1902; DIV., M. 2ND. MAR. 15, 1937 TO LENA KING, NO CHILDREN: (189) GEORGE EDWARD.

(188) YOUNG, ALICE JANE 5, (MARY JOSEPHINE 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2., ENOS 1), B. JUNE 1, 1875 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. OCT. 16, 1901 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., TO EUGENE FRANKLIN QUIRI, B. DEC. 8, 1874 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., D. JUNE 17, 1943 AT GLEN, N.Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. FORMERLY AN AUTOMOBILE DEALER LATELY: POULTRY, FRUIT AND BERRY FARMER; MEMBER UNITED SPANISH WAR VETERANS, ARTISAN LODGE 84, F. & A.M., THE MASONIC CLUB; FORMERLY MEMBER OF AMSTERDAM KIWANIS CLUB. A MEMBER OF THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH OF AMSTERDAM WHILE LIVING THERE, LATER OF THE DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH OF GLEN. HE WAS A SON OF EDWARD QUIRI, B. OCT. 18, 1836 IN FRANCE, D. MAR. 14, 1903, M. 1859 TO MARIE ANN YUND, B. JAN. 7, 1837 IN FRANCE, D. APR. 17, 1916. MR. EDWARD QUIRI WAS A SOLDIER IN THE ENGLISH ARMY IN THE CRIMEAN WAR, AND HELD AN HONORABLE DISCHARGE FROM THAT ARMY. CHILDREN, BORN AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., (190) ETHEL MAY; (191) HELEN GRAYCE.

(189) QUIRI, GEORGE EDWARD 6, (MARY ELLEN 5 YOUNG, MARY J. 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 18, 1902 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. MAY 17, 1928 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. TO MARIAN E. JOHNSON, B. JUNE 18, 1908 AT AMSTERDAM, N. Y. SHE WAS THE DAU. OF DAVID ELMER JOHNSON AND ANNA MARIE GABAUER. MR. QUIRI IS A DEALER IN HORSES AND CATTLE, A BAPTIST, AND A MEMBER OF THE GLEN GRANGE. HE RESIDES ON THE OLD YOUNG HOMESTEAD, HAVING BOUGHT OUT ALL THE OTHER HEIRS SOME YEARS AGO. ADDRESS, AUG. 1946, AMSTERDAM, N. Y., R.D.2. CHILD, BORN AT FLORIDA, N.Y., GEORGE EDWARD, B. AUG. 4, 1928.

(190) QUIRI, ETHEL MAY, 6, (ALICE JANE 5 YOUNG, MARY J. 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 17, 1903 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. FEB. 22, 1941 AT GLEN, N.Y. TO KENNETH LEAMON FLINT, B. OCT. 30, 1911 AT CENTRAL BRIDGE, N.Y. HE WAS THE SON OF ADELMAR FLINT, B. FEB. 5, 1865, D. NOV. 27, 1926, M. DEC. 26, 1910 TO KATHERINE LEAMON, B. JUNE 26, 1884, D. AUG. 6, 1930, BOTH BURIED AT SLOANESVILLE, N.Y. MR. FLINT IS AN ELECTRICIAN, EMPLOYED AT THE GENERAL ELECTRIC CO., AT SCHENECTADY, N.Y., A MEMBER OF THE METHODIST CHURCH, ADDRESS, 1941, ALTAMONT, N. Y., R.D. 2. MRS. FLINT IS A GRADUATE NURSE FROM CROUSE IRVING HOSPITAL, SYRACUSE, N. Y.

(191) QUIRI, HELEN GRAYCE, 6, (ALICE JANE 5 YOUNG, MARY J. 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 31, 1911, AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. SEPT. 17, 1938 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. TO HENRY WILLIAM LANGE, B. SEPT. 30, 1914. HE IS THE SON OF HENRY WILLIAM LANGE AND MARY WAGNER, BOTH LIVING (1946) AT HARRISON, N.Y. MR. LANGE IS A FARMER AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., A GRADUATE OF BROWN UNIVERSITY, 1935. THE FAMILY ARE MEMBERS OF THE BAPTIST AND EPISCOPAL CHURCHES. MRS. LANGE IS A GRADUATE NURSE FROM CROUSE IRVING HOSP. SYRACUSE, N. Y.

(192) WRIGHT, CARRIE 5, (GEORGIANA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 9, 1873 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., D. JAN. 25, 1934 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, MINAVILLE, N.Y., M. SEPT. 1894 AT FLORIDA, N.Y. TO CHARLES BENNET MCKINNEY, B. FEB. 2, , AT BRAMEN'S CORNERS, SCHENECTADY CO., N.Y. HE WAS SON OF WILLIAM MCKINNEY, B. 1836 AND MARY JANE BENNET, B. 1836, D. 1914, BOTH BURIED AT UNION CEMETERY, BURGE FARM, TOWN OF DUANESBURG, N.Y. FARMER, BAPTIST. ADDRESS, 1946. AMSTERDAM, N.Y., R.D.2. CHILD, BORN AT FLORIDA, N.Y., (193) HAZEL.

(193) MCKINNEY, HAZEL 6, (CARRIE 5 WRIGHT, GEORGIANA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 15, 1896 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. SEPT. 6, 1894 TO LAUREN QUANT, B. AT FLORIDA, N.Y. HE WAS THE SON OF MILES QUANT. MEMBER OF DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH. FARMER AND MILL WORKER. ADDRESS; 1946, AMSTERDAM, N.Y., R.D.2. CHILD, BORN AT FLORIDA, N.Y., (194) DOROTHY.

(194) QUANT, DOROTHY 7, (HAZEL 6 MCKINNEY, CARRIE 5 WRIGHT, GEORGIANA 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAY 9, 1919 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., M. NOV. 1936 TO STEPHEN RYBA. CHILDREN, BORN AT FLORIDA, N.Y.: CHARLES S., B. FEB. 7, 1937; JEAN G., B. JAN. 29, 1938; ARLINE FRANCES, B. JULY 14, 1943.

(195) GUNNELL, MARY 5, (EMMA LILLIE 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1) B. MAY 12, 1868 AT SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH, M. MAY 24, 1911 AT PALO ALTO, CAL. TO MORTIMER REED LEWIS, B. 1876 AT EVANSTON, WYO. HE WAS THE SON OF ROBERT MORTIMER LEWIS, B. FEB. 11, 1849 IN WALES, D. 1933 AT SEATTLE, WASH., BURIED AT WENATCHEE, WASH.; M. 1865 TO SADIE REED, B. 1859 AT AUGUSTA, ME. ADDRESS, AUG. 1938, 320 NORTH 9TH. ST., CORVALLIS, ORE. CHILDREN, (197) MORTIMER, JR.; DAVID JORDAN, B. OCT. 8, 1915, M. JUNE 7, 1942 AT PORTLAND, ORE. TO ESTHER DORLES; ROBERT GUNNELL, B. MAR. 29, 1919, M. SEPT. AT ALBANY, ORE. TO DORIS RUSSELL; ONE CHILD, JOHN RUSSELL; MARY ELIZABETH, B. SEPT. 13, 1920, M. JUNE 1941 AT ERIE, PA. TO RODNEY A. CLARK, ONE CHILD, JOAN ELIZABETH CLARK B. AUG. 12, 1942 AT SCHENECTADY, N.Y.

(196) GUNNELL, DOROTHY PARKS 5, (EMMA LILLIE 4 PARKS, MARY ELLEN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAR. 9, 1872 AT SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH, M. AUG. 10, 1914 AT PALO ALTO CAL. TO OLIF PITT JENKINS, B. FEB. 9, 1889 AT GREENCASTLE, IND., SON OF OLIVER PEEBLES JENKINS. ADDRESS, AUG. 1938, 630 AMHERST ST., PALO ALTO, CAL. CHILDREN: BARBARA, B. MAY 13, 1915; (198) WILLIAM; NANCY, B. DEC. 30, 1918.

(197) Lewis, Mortimer, Jr. 6, (Mary 5 Gunnell, Emma Lillie 4 Parks, Mary Ellen 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 5, 1913, m. July 3, 1935 to Kathleen Hornby.* Children, born at Oakland, Cal: Kathleen Elizabeth, b. June 16, 1936; Richard Mortimer, b. Mar. 5, 1938. * Married at Corvallis, Ore.

(198) Jenkins, William Olaf 6, (Dorothy Parks 5 Gunnell, Emma Lillie 4 Parks, Mary Ellen 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 10, 1916 at Palo Alto, Cal., m. Feb. 6, 1936 at Berkeley, Cal. to Jane Lawrence, b. Jan. 28, 1917. She is dau. of Francis J. Lawrence, m. 1915 to Edith Kerr at Riverdale, Cal. Child, William Olaf, Jr., b. Aug. 28, 1937.

(199) Avery, Sarah Celinda 4, (Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 29, 1850 at Esperance, N.Y., d. Apr. 18, 1907 at Buffalo, N. Y., buried at Mount Albion, N.Y., m. Sept. 13, 1871 at Florida, N.Y. to Henry Clay Young, b. Feb. 23, 1842 at Florida, N.Y., d. Sept. 18, 1913 at Buffalo, N. Y., buried at Mount Albion, N.Y. Sarah Celinda Avery was named for her two grandmothers, Sarah Ketcham and Celinda Burchard, and was a second cousin of Pres. Rutherford Birchard Hayes. She graduated from the Albany Normal College at Albany, N.Y. in the forty-fifth class, on July 11, 1867, returning for post-graduate work until Feb. 3, 1868. She then taught for two years in Gloversville, N.Y. Henry Clay Young was a descendant of Peter (1) Young and his wife, Eve Fox, who came to the Schoharie Valley from New Jersey about 1726 and were the first permanent white settlers there. They had six children, the youngest of whom was Peter Warren (2) Young, b. 1734, died Oct. 20, 1820. By reason of his being the first white male child born on the Warrenbush Patent, Sir Peter Warren presented him with a 100 acre farm. He married Margaret Serviss, born Sept. 3, 1751, died May 3, 1833. Peter Warren Young was a Revolutionary War soldier, serving as a Lieutenant in Col. Frederick Fisher's 3rd. Regt. of Tyron County Militia (Colony of New York in the Revolution, 2nd. ed., Compt. James A. Roberts, p. 179). Peter Warren and Margaret Young had three children of whom the oldest was Peter (3) Young, b. Dec. 12, 1776, died May 31, 1853, married Dec. 23, 1797 to Sarah Serviss, b. Feb. 13, 1776, d. Dec. 18, 1856. She was a dau. of George Serviss and Mary Overbaugh. George Serviss was a Revolutionary War Soldier, serving in Col. Frederick Fisher's Third Regt. of Tyron County Militia (Roster of the Army of the State of New York, in the War of the Revolution, 2nd. ed., Compt. James A. Roberts, p. 181). Peter 3 Young represented his district in the New York State Assembly, and served his community in various capacities. He and his wife Sarah had eleven children, of whom the second child and oldest son was Peter P. (4) Young. He was born Nov. 6, 1800, died Feb. 12, 1877, m. Mar. 25, 1824 to Anna Schuyler, born Sept. 18, 1804, d. Apr. 16, 1887. Anna Schuyler was a descend nt of Jacob (1) Schuyler, b. Mar. 29, 1734, d. Oct. 3, 1807, m. 1754 to Eve Swackhammer. They moved from New Jersey to Montgomery Co. in 1790. They were the parents of thirteen children, of whom the youngest was Daniel (2) Schuyler, b. July 30, 1779, d. Sept. 23, 1862, m. 2nd. Nov. 3, 1803 to Delanah Hilts, b. Jan. 12, 1780, d. June 16, 1853. One of their children was Anna Schuyler, b. Sept. 18, 1804. Peter P. and Anna Young had seven children, of whom the fifth was George, b. Dec. 18, 1836 (See Family No. 174) and the seventh and youngest was Henry Clay, b. Feb. 23, 1842. He was brought up on the homestead farm, the present residence of which was erected in 1849. In March, 1873 Mr. and Mrs. Young bought a 62-1/2 acre farm about 1-1/2 miles north-east of Albion, N.Y., where they lived until about 1887, when they lost it through business reverses. Here their three older children were born, and here Mr. Young established a cider mill, also

(More)

ALSO A VINEGAR PLANT, AND AN APPLE DRYING WORKS. AFTER THEIR BUSINESS REVERSES, THE FAMILY MOVED TO THE VILLAGE OF ALBION, N.Y., AND IN 1894 TO BUFFALO, N.Y., WHERE THE FAMILY HAS LIVED SINCE. CHILDREN: (202) EDNA AVERY; (203) HENRY CLAY, JR.; BEULAH CLAIRE, B. JUNE 14, 1886, M. JUNE 30, 1910 TO HARRY JEROME WING. NO CHILDREN. MR. WING WAS THE SON OF CALEB BARTON WING AND JOSEPHINE BAILEY, WHO LIVED AND DIED AND ARE BURIED AT PLATTSBURG, N.Y. MR. WING WAS BORN AUG. 17, 1885 AT PLATTSBURGH, N.Y., AND NOW RESIDES AT 70 HAZELTINE AVE., KENMORE, N.Y.; ALTHERA MARJORIE, B. MAR. 9, 1890, D. OCT. 20, 1896 AT BUFFALO, N.Y., BURIED AT FOREST LAWN CEMETERY, BUFFALO, N.Y.

(200) AVERY, ALICE JULIA 4 (CLARINDA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 6, 1853 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., D. FEB. 6, 1926 AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH., BURIED AT CRYSTAL SPRINGS CEMETERY, BENTON HARBOR; M. NOV. 22, 1876 AT FLORIDA, N.Y. TO ALVAH J. MERRY, B. AUG. 17, 1852 AT MILLER'S CORS., N.Y., D. JUNE 11, 1932 AT LANSING, MICH. BURIED AT CRYSTAL SPRINGS CEMETERY. HE WAS A SON OF JAMES AND MARY ANN (ABRAMS) MERRY. FRUIT FARMER AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH. CHILDREN: MAUDE EVELYN, B. JAN. 14, 1882 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., D. MAR. 10, 1895 AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH.; (206) WAYNE AVERY; (207) EVELYN MAUDE.

(201) AVERY, BEAULAH SERVISS 4 (CLARINDA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 25, 1857 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., D. JAN. 11, 1926 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY, MINAVILLE, N.Y., M. FEB. 16, 1882 AT FONDA, N.Y. TO CHARLES WILTSIE CURRIE, B. NOV. 1, 1854 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., D. JUNE 6, 1932 AT FLORIDA, N.Y., BURIED AT CHUCTANUNDA CEMETERY. HE WAS THE SON OF THOMAS (1814-1892) AND LAURA HANNAH (ROCKWELL) (1818) CURRIE. FARMER. BAPTIST. CHILDREN: (208) MABEL AVERY; PHILO AVERY, B. DEC. 8, 1883 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., M. SEPT. 21, 1918 TO ETHEL MAY QUANT, B. NOV. 10, 1893 AT BRAMAN'S CORS., N.Y. SHE WAS DAU. OF SCHUYLER QUANT, B. MAR. 27, 1871 AND MARY AUGUSTA HAWES, B. MAY 7, 1873. MR. CURRIE IS SUPT. OF OFFICE BUILDING; BAPTIST; AND RESIDES DEC. 1946 AT 243 STATE ST., SCHENECTADY, N.Y. NO CHILDREN; (209) WILLIAM THOMAS; (210) SARAH ALICE; (211) EDNA CLARE; LAURA HAZEL, B. DEC. 13, 1895 AT FLORIDA, N. Y.

(202) YOUNG, EDNA AVERY 5, (SARAH CELINDA 4 AVERY, CLARINDA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAY 30, 1873 AT GAINES, ORLEANS CO., N.Y., D. FEB. 24, 1934 AT HOLLEY, N.Y., BURIED AT MOUNT ALBION CEMETERY, M. DEC. 25, 1901 AT BUFFALO, N.Y. TO DANIEL SHULER, B. SEPT. 16, 1869 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y. HE WAS THE SON OF FREEMAN AND MARY (YOUNG) SCHULER, AND A DESCENDANT OF LAWRENCE (1) SHULER. LAWRENCE SHULER WAS BROUGHT OVER FROM GERMANY BY MRS. DUBOIS, THE WIDOW OF A WEALTHY NEW YORK MAN WHO HAD PURCHASED A TRACT OF 640 ACRES, A PART OF THE HARRISON PATENT, AND LOCATED ABOUT ONE AND ONE-HALF MILES EAST OF MINAVILLE, N.Y. MRS. DUBOIS WANTED A MANAGER FOR THIS PROPERTY, AND ENGAGED MR. SHULER ABOUT 1767 IN THIS CAPACITY. HE WAS THEN ABOUT TWENTY-ONE YEARS OF AGE, WAS BORN IN LUXEMBURG, HAD RECEIVED A GOOD EDUCATION, AND WAS POSSESSED OF GOOD BUSINESS ABILITY. THEIR BUSINESS ACQUAINTANCE RESULTED IN THEIR MARRIAGE, AND THUS THE ESTATE PASSED INTO THE SHULER NAME. SEVERAL CHILDREN WERE BORN OF THIS MARRIAGE, AMONG THEM BEING JOHN (2) SHULER. HE WAS BORN ON THE HOMESTEAD NOV. 12, 1769, AND DIED AT GASPORT, N.Y. AT THE AGE OF 89 YEARS. HE WAS A WELL-EDUCATED MAN, WELL KNOWN IN PUBLIC LIFE, SERVING IN THE LEGISLATURE IN 1814 AND 1815. HE WAS A FRIEND OF ALEXANDER HAMILTON AND AARON BURR. HE WAS ONE OF THE INVITED GUESTS OF GOV. CLINTON AT THE EXERCISES OPENING THE ERIE CANAL. HE WAS A MEMBER OF ST. PATRICK'S LODGE, FREE & ACCEPTED MASONS, OF JOHNSTOWN, FULTON CO., N.Y., THEN NO. 1, NOW NO. 4, THE OLDEST ENGLISH-SPEAKING LODGE IN THE STATE. HE MARRIED IN FLORIDA, N.Y., HANNAH BUCK, BORN IN CANAAN, MASS., D. IN AMES, N.Y. THEY HAD TEN CHILDREN, OF WHOM THE FOURTH WAS DANIEL, B. ON THE SHULER HOMESTEAD IN FLORIDA FEB. 27, 1803, D. FEB. 17, 1882.

(202 Continued)

He was a farmer. He married in Florida, N.Y., Katherine Van Derveer, who died July 26, 1874 at the age of sixty-nine. She was a dau. of Henry Van Derveer. They had three children, of whom the second was Freeman Shuler, born on the homestead Sept. 12, 1833, died at his home in Amsterdam, N.Y. Apr. 4, 1909. He was a farmer, active in public affairs, a member of the Dutch Reformed Church. He married at the Young Homestead, in Florida, in 1860, Mary A. Young, b. May 17, 1838, a dau. of Peter P. and Ann (Schuyler) Young. Their fourth child was Daniel, born Sept. 16, 1869. Children, born at Holley, N.Y.: (204) Ruth Adele; Wilbur Schuyler, d. y.; buried at Mount Albion Cemetery.

203) Young, Henry Clay, jr. 5, (Sarah Celinda 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 15, 1883 at Gaines, Orleans Co., N.Y., m. Sept. 14, 1905 at Cattaraugus, N.Y. to Ethel Burton Rich, b. June 5, 1882 at Cattaraugus, N. Y. She was dau. of Odell Calvin 9 Rich, (Bela 8, Calvin 7, Joshua 6, Jonathan 5, Paul 4, John 3, Nicholas 2, Phillip 1), b. Feb. 9, 1856 at Cattaraugus, N. Y., d. July 7, 1926 at Salamanca, N.Y., m. Apr. 18, 1880 at Cattaraugus, N.Y. to Florilla Eunice 8 Burton, (Rev. Simon Sylvester 7, Simon 6, Simon 5, John 4, John 3, John 2, John 1), b. Mar. 5, 1859 at Sugar Grove, Pa., d. Oct. 5, 1939 at Cattaraugus, N.Y. Both Mr. and Mrs. Rich are buried in Liberty Park Cemetery Cattaraugus, N.Y. Mr. Young was educated in the public, high and State Normal Schools in Buffalo, N.Y. While studying at the State Normal School he became interested in Civil Engineering, and with the assistance of several of the professors was able to major along this line. Upon graduating in 1903 in the Classical Course, he entered the engineering profession, being engaged in various capacities with the Erie Railroad: the Isthmian Canal Commission, spending about a year in Panama; the Pennsylvania Railroad in the construction of the tunnels under the East River at New York City; the Chicago City Railway Co.; and as chief engineer of the International Railway Co. at Buffalo, from 1911 on, thus returning to Buffalo after an absence of eight years. In 1918 he was chosen as Purchasing Agent and in 1926 as Supervisor of Purchasing and Supplies, in charge of all procurement and storage for the company. Upon his marriage, he united with the Methodist Church, of which he has been a member since. He is a past master of Levant Lodge No. 967, F. & A.M., past president and past national director of the Buffalo Association of Purchasing Agents; past commander of University Commandery, Knights of Malta; President of the Niagara Frontier Genealogical Society; member Sons of the American Revolution; member Buffalo Engineering Society; past president of the Erie County Council, B.S.A.; past chairman Purchases and Stores Division, American Transit Association. Mrs. Young is a graduate of the Cattaraugus High School and of the Buffalo Kindergarten Training School. Prior to her marriage she taught Kindergarten in Jamestown, N.Y., and Warren, Pa. Both her grandfather, Rev. Simon Sylvester Burton, and her uncle, Rev. Willis Sylvester Burton, were Methodist Preachers. Mr. and Mrs. Young were the parents of two children: Henry Clay III, born and died July 22, 1906 at Cattaraugus, N.Y., buried in Liberty Park Cemetery there; (205) Sara Florilla.

(204) Shuler, Ruth Adele 6, (Edna Avery 5 Young, Sarah Celinda 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 22, 1902 at Shuler Homestead, Montgomery Co., N.Y., m. Nov. 26, 1927 at Holley, N.Y. to John Douglas Bottom, b. Nov. 4, 1903 at Nelson, Pa. He was the son of Fred Bottom, b. Aug. 18 , d. Dec. 26, 1938, m. to Mae Bowen, buried at Nelson, Pa. Fruit Farmer, Odd Fellows, Albion Lodge. Mrs. Bottom graduated from the Buffalo State Normal School, and has taught from time to time. Children: Richard Douglas, b. Sept. 2, 1928 at Albion, N.Y.; Mary Edna, b. Jan. 7, 1932 at Albion, N.Y.; David Milton, b. June 22, 1933 at Hulburton, N.Y.

(TO BE CONTINUED)

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
OF
DUANESBURG, NEW YORK
BY
HENRY CLAY YOUNG

THE GEORGE WASHINGTON HOWARD BRANCH

CHAPTER II

(205) YOUNG, SARA FLORILLA 6, (HENRY CLAY, JR. 5 YOUNG, SARAH CELINDA 4 AVERY, CLARINDA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 24, 1911 AT MILLARD FILLMORE HOSPITAL, BUFFALO, N. Y., M. SEPT. 14, 1934 AT BAKER MEMORIAL METHODIST CHURCH, EAST AURORA, N.Y. TO THEODORE OSCAR ZITTEL, B. SEPT. 22, 1910 AT BUFFALO, N.Y. HE WAS THE SON OF OSCAR WILLIAM ZITTEL, B. SEPT. 14, 1874 AT BUFFALO, N. Y., D. SEPT. 16, 1935 AT EAST AURORA, N.Y., BURIED AT OAKWOOD CEMETERY, EAST AURORA, N.Y., M. SEPT. 14, 1909 AT EAST AURORA, N.Y. TO LYDIA CHRISTINE KAEFER, B. FEB. 6, 1880. MRS. ZITTEL ATTENDED SCHOOL AT THE BUFFALO STATE NORMAL SCHOOL OF PRACTIVE, AND GRADE SCHOOL AT EAST AURORA, N.Y., GRADUATING THERE IN 1925. SHE GRADUATED FROM EAST AURORA HIGH SCHOOL IN 1929, AND FROM OBERLIN COLLEGE (OHIO) IN 1933 WITH THE DEGREE OF BACHELOR OF ARTS, MAJORING IN SOCIAL SCIENCE AND ENGLISH. AFTER HER GRADUATION SHE WAS EMPLOYED AS ASSOCIATE HOUSE MOTHER AT THE METHODIST HOME FOR CHILDREN AT WILLIAMSVILLE, N.Y., AND AS A VISITOR IN THE WELFARE DEPARTMENT OF THE CITY OF BUFFALO, N.Y. MR. ZITTEL GRADUATED FROM EAST AURORA UNION SCHOOL IN 1924, AND FROM EAST AURORA HIGH SCHOOL IN 1928, WITH A RECORD OF NO TARDINESS OR ABSENCE FOR TEN YEARS, AND FOR THIS RECORD HE RECEIVED A SPECIAL AWARD OF A WATCH. AFTER A YEAR OF POST GRADUATE WORK IN EAST AURORA HIGH SCHOOL, HE MATRICULATED IN 1929 AT RENNSALAER POLYTECHNIC INSTITUTE, TROY, N.Y., WHERE HE GRADUATED IN 1933 WITH THE DEGREE OF ELECTRICAL ENGINEER, AND AS SIGMA PSI. EARLY IN 1934 HE ENTERED THE EMPLOY OF THE BETHLEHEM STEEL CO., LACKAWANNA PLANT, WHERE HE IS STILL LOCATED AS ASSISTANT SUPT. OF THE ELECTRICAL DEPARTMENT. MR. AND MRS. ZITTEL RESIDE AT 304 EAST AND WEST ROAD, EBENEZER, N.Y. THEY HAVE TWO CHILDREN: DOROTHY ETHLYDIA, B. JULY 29, 1935 AT HARRINGTON HOSPITAL, BUFFALO, N.Y.; SARA FLORILLA, JR., B. JUNE 21, 1944 AT MILLARD FILLMORE HOSPITAL, BUFFALO, N. Y.

(206) MERRY, WAYNE AVERY 5, (ALICE JULIA 4 AVERY, CLARINDA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAY 18, 1882, M. OCT. 17, 1908 AT AUSTINBURG, O. TO EVA MARIE NORTH, B. NOV. 16, 1882 AT DOVER, O., D. JAN. 27, 1934 AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH., BURIED AT CRYSTAL SPRINGS CEMETERY. SHE WAS A DAU. OF CHARLES AVERY NORTH, B. JAN. 2, 1854, D. JULY 10, 1936 AT MADISON, O., M. JUNE 30, 1878 AT ANDOVER O. TO HATTIE EVA WARE, B. AUG. 20, 1858, D. AUG. 18, 1927 AT MADISON, O. BOTH ARE BURIED IN THE MADISON VILLAGE CEMETERY. MR. MERRY IS A FRUIT AND POULTRY FARMER, RESIDING, (1946) AT 1933 COLFAX ROAD, BENTON HARBOR, MICH. CHILDREN, BORN AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH.; CLIFFORD NORTH, B. MAY 2, 1910; GLENN AVERY, B. JULY 27, 1914, D. FEB. 14, 1941, UNM. AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH., B. AT CRYSTAL SPRINGS CEMETERY.

(207) MERRY, EVELYN MAUDE 5, (ALICE JULIA 4 AVERY, CLARINDA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2., ENOS 1), B. SEPT. 18, 1893 AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH., M. NOV. 10, 1915 AT BENTON HARBOR, MICH. TO DALE J. BENJAMIN, B. JUNE 10, 1893 AT EATON CO., MICH. HE WAS A SON OF DARWIN G. BENJAMIN, B. APR. 9, 1859 IN CONWAY, LIVINGSTON CO., MICH., M. OCT. 19, 1881 AT LANSING, MICH. TO ELLA MAY LEE, B. SEPT. 3, 1862 IN ONONDAGA CO., N.Y. MR. BENJAMIN IS IN THE EMPLOY OF THE MICHIGAN STATE CONSERVATION DEPT. ADDRESS, LANSING, MICH., R-1. CHILDREN, FIRST BORN IN LANSING, MICH., AND THE REST IN EATON CO., MICH.; DARWIN ALVAH, B. AUG. 19, 1916; LYLE AVERY, B. NOV. 10, 1919; KENNETH LEE, B. JAN. 11, 1924; DALE, JR., B. JAN. 19, 1930.

(207.1) Benjamin, Darwin Alvah 6, (Evelyn Maude 5 Merry, Alice Julia 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 19, 1916 at Lansing, Mich., m. May 18, 1941 at Holland, Mich. to Lulu Virginia Boyer, b. Mar. 23, 1918 at Eaton Co., Mich. She was a dau. of Frank Earl Boyer, d. 1943 and Marguerite Hosey. Standard Oil Bulk Plant. Address Dec. 1946, Sunfield, Eaton Co., Mich. Child, born at Lansing, Mich.: Darwin Alvah, b. Sept. 28, 1943.

(207.2) Benjamin, Lyle Avery 6, (Evelyn Maude 5 Merry, Alice Julia 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 10, 1919 at Eaton Co., Mich. m. Aug. 23, 1942 at Eaton Co., Mich. to Edith Marie Marjamaa, b. Apr. 15, 1919. She was a dau. of Henry Marjamaa and Edith Marie Benjamin, now (Dec. 1946) residing at Bradenton, Fla. Farmer, on Dale Benjamin Farm Address Dec. 1946, Lansing, Mich., R-1. Children, born at Lansing, Mich.: Henry Lyle, b. May 26, 1943; Katherine Ann, b. Mar. 26, 1945.

(207.3) Benjamin, Kenneth Lee 6, (Evelyn Maude 5 Merry, Alice Julia 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 11, 1924 at Eaton Co., Mich. m. June 20, 1943 at Eaton Co., Mich. to Helen Lucile Hawes, b. Feb. 26, 1925 at Eaton Co., Mich. Farmer on Darwin G. Benjamin farm. Address Dec. 1946, Lansing, Mich., R-1. Child, born at Lansing, Mich.; Nancy Lee, b. Apr. 21, 1944.

(208) Currie, Mabel Avery 5, (Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 31, 1882 at Esperance, N.Y., m. June 27, 1907 at the Philo Avery Homestead, Florida, N. Y. to Howard Ostrom Patterson, b. Dec. 4, 1880 at Duanesburg, N. Y. He was a son of Jacob Denniston Patterson, b. 1830, d. 1901, m. to Mary Catherine Smith, b. 1836, d. 1923, both buried at the Mariaville, N.Y. Cemetery. Mrs. Patterson graduated from the Buffalo State Normal School in 1903; has served as President of the Women's Auxiliary to the Church Extension Society of Brooklyn and Queens; the Protestant Big Sister Council of Brooklyn; and The Woman's Baptist Mission Society of the State of New York. Mr. Patterson graduated from Brooklyn Law School, the legal department of St. Lawrence University, in 1904. He is a director of the Baptist Church Extension Society of Brooklyn and Queens; director of Brooklyn Church and Mission Federation; member of Metropolitan Baptist Board of Missionary Co-operation and was its President for a period of ten years; and is a member of the Board of Managers of Central Branch, Y.M.C.A. Attorney. Baptist. Children: (212) Howard Ostrom, jr.; (213) Beulah Clare.

(209) Currie, William Thomas 5, (Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 17, 1886 at Florida, N. Y., m. Aug. 4, 1909 at Bramen's Cors., N.Y. to Grace Lucia Cooper, dau. of Rev. O.L. Cooper. Baptist. Deputy U.S. Marshall. Address, 1946: 826 Sumner Ave., Syracuse, N.Y. Children: (217) Stewart; (218) Donald; (219) Ruth.

(210) Currie, Sarah Alice 5, (Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 15, 1888 at Florida, N.Y., m. May 7, 1907 at Florida, NY. to John Hiram Schuyler, b. Aug. 2, 1885 at Florida, N.Y. He was the son of Albert Schuyler, 1850-1921, m. 1861 to Mary E. Kelley, 1842-1921 and a descendant of Jacob Schuyler, 1734-1807 and Eve Swackhammer. Jacob 2 Schuyler, 1764-1825, m. to Martha Fancher, 1765-1853. Richard 3 Schuyler, 1788- , m. to Catherine McMaster. Hiram 4 Schuyler, 1830-1908, m. 1849 to Elizabeth Nare, 1830-1906. Albert 5 Schuyler, 1850-1921, m. 1861 to Mary E. Kelley, 1842-1921. Member Lake Ave. Baptist Church. Restaurateur. Resided Dec. 1946 at 615 Flower City Boul., Rochester, N.Y. Children, born at Rochester, N.Y.; (214) Donald; (215) Richard; (216) Virginia.

(211) Currie, Clare Eva 5, (Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 21, 1893 at Florida, N.Y., m. July 5, 1911 at Florida, N.Y. to Theron R. Cooper, b. Jan. 17, 1890 at Wells Bridge, N.Y. He was the son of Rev. O.L.Cooper, b. Oct. 10, 1846, d. May 15, 1933, m. to Caroline Blanchard, b. Jan. 30, 1845, d. Feb. 17, 1933, buried at Oxford, N.Y. Merchant. Baptist. Resided Dec. 1946 at Oxford, N.Y. Children, born at Oxford, N.Y.: (220) Phillip; (220-1/2) Laura; Raymond, b. Feb. 3, 1918, d. June 11, 1939 unm. at Oxford, N.Y.; Ruth, b. Nov. 25, 1920, d. Jan. 8, 1921 at Oxford, N.Y.; Grace, b. Jan. 27, 1922; Janice, b. Feb. 25, 1930; Theron R. jr., b. Nov. 13, 1934.

(212) Patterson, Howard Ostrom, Jr., 6, (Mabel Avery 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 26, 1908 at Brooklyn, N.Y., m. Nov. 15, 1935 at Hamilton, N.Y. to Ethel (Anderson) Hooper, b. May 15, 1907. Mr. Patterson graduated at Colgate University and took Master's work at Columbia University. He is Ass't. Sec'y. of the Fulton Savings Bank of Brooklyn, the youngest man ever to be appointed to an official position in that bank. Baptist. Resided July 1940 at 1079 East Fourth St., Brooklyn, N.Y. Children: Joan Hooper, b. May 12, 1931 (child by previous marriage and adopted); Diana Avery, b. Feb. 27, 1938.

(213) Patterson, Beulah Clare 6, (Mabel Avery 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 3, 1911 at Brooklyn, N. Y., m. Oct. 20, 1933 at Brooklyn, N.Y. to Bernard Chase Pike, b. July 16, 1906. Mrs. Pike is a graduate of Parker Collegiate Institute of Brooklyn, N.Y. and of Katheryn Gibbs of New York City. Mr. Pike is a graduate of Cornell University. He is in the Engineering Dept. of General Foods in New York City. Baptist. Resided Dec. 1939 at 15 Prince Court, Malverne, L.I. Children: Duncan Robert, b. Mar. 29, 1939; Donald Chase, b. Jan. 17, 1942.

(214) Schuyler, Donald 6, (Sarah Alice Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 28, 1908 at Rochester, N.Y., m. Feb. 1942 at Springwater, N.Y. to Bernice Fardette, who was born at Old Forge, N. Y., dau. of Fred Fardette. Mr. Schuyler is a graduate of Rochester School of Optometry, Baptis, member of American Legion. Address, Dec. 1946, Harper's Ferry Road, Springwater, N.Y. Child: Susan Ann, b. Dec. 30, 1946 at Wayland Hospital.

(215) Schuyler, Richard Van Rennslaer 6, (Sarah Alice 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1) b. Nov. 11, 1911 at Rochester, N.Y., m. June 17, 1939 at Rochester, N.Y. to Ruth Florence Brown, b. Sept. 14, 1910. She is dau. of Geo. W. Brown, b. July 2, 1873, m. Oct. 12, to Mary Louise Roberts, b. Mar. 12, 1883. Mr. Schuyler is a clerk for the Rochester Telephone Co. Methodist, Free Mason, Member of Grange and resided Dec. 1946 in Town of Sparta, Livingston Co., Dansville, R.D.1, N.Y. Children, born at Dansville, N.Y.: Linda Lee, b. Jan. 17, 1943; Sally Ann, b. Feb. 21, 1946.

(216) Schuyler, Virginia 6, (Sarah Alice 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. July 29, 1914 at Rochester, N.Y., m. May 14, 1944 at Miami, Fla. to Robert N. Wiard, b. Aug. 4, 1916 at East Avon, N. Y. He is the son of Robert Wiard and Ida Peck. Mrs. Wiard is a graduate of Mechanic's Institute, Rochester, N.Y. Address Dec. 1946, 15 Perine St., Dansville, N.Y. Child, born in Rochester, N.Y.: Robert John, b. Mar. 24, 1945.

(217) Currie, Stewart Avery 6, (William Thomas 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 7, 1912, at Oxford, N.Y. Owner Laundry, Hamilton, N.Y.; Methodist; American Legion; F & A.M. Address: Dec. 1946, 2 Milford St., Hamilton, N.Y.

(218) Currie, Donald Thomas 6, (William Thomas 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 11, 1915, at Oxford, N.Y., m. July 27, 1943 at Syracuse, N.Y. to Lydia Elizabeth Mills, b. Mar. 31, 1916 at Syracuse, N.Y. She is a dau. of Burdette B. Mills, b. July 31, 1883, m. Sept. 21, 1911 to Maude Ethelyn, b. Jan. 5, 1885. Owner Dry Cleaning business; Methodist; F. & A.M. Address Dec. 1946, 26 Childs Ave., Asheville, N.C. Child: Diana Jean, b. Mar. 16, 1945.

(219) Currie, Ruth Alice 6, (William Thomas 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1); b. May 15, 1923 at Oxford, N.Y. m. Oct. 7, 1943 at Syracuse, N.Y. to Richard Ralph Neville, b. July 30, 1922 at Buffalo, N.Y. He is a son of Rev. Wallace Neville, b. 1886, m. June 30, 1921 to M. Ferne Liedy, b. 1891. Teacher, Syracuse University; Methodist; Physics Hon., Mathematics Hon. Phi Beta Kappa. Address Dec. 1946, 803 Comstock Ave., Syracuse, N.Y. No children.

(220) Cooper, Phillip 6, (Eva Clare 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 21, 1912, m. Dec. 25, 1932 to Dora May Hughes, b. May 9, 1911. She was a dau. of Charles Hughes, dead and buried at Oxford, N.Y., and Alice Matteson. Machinist. Baptist. Address, Dec. 1946, Oxford, N.Y. Children, born at Oxford, N.Y.: Richard B. Oct. 30, 1935; Barbara Jean, b. Oct. 30, 1938.

(220½) Cooper, Laura 6, (Eva Clare 5 Currie, Beulah Serviss 4 Avery, Clarinda 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 24, 1913, m. May 2, 1940 at Great Bend, Pa. to Gordon Jipson, b. Apr. 13, 1910 at Cincinnatus, N.Y. He was a son of Floyd Jipson and Frances Potter, dead and buried at Cincinnatus, N.Y. Barber. Methodist. Address, Dec. 1946, Oxford, N.Y. Children: William Raymond, b. Mar. 5, 1943 at Auburn, N.Y.; Marion Jane, b. May 19, 1945 at Green, N.Y.

(221) Dare, Hortense Frances 4, (Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 21, 1857 at Esperance, N.Y., d. June 26, 1931 at Esperance, N.Y., buried at Esperance, N.Y., m. July 5, 1882 at Esperance, N.Y. to Andrew J. Easton, b. Aug. 21, 1857 at Howard, Steuben Co., N.Y., d. Feb. 25, 1935 at Esperance, N.Y., and buried there. He was son of James Easton, b. Feb. 18, 1824, d. Feb. 3, 1903, m. Mar. 20, 1849 to Jane Lauder, b. Apr. 4, 1824, d. Jan. 6, 1916, both buried at Esperance, N.Y. (see Family No. 253). Children, born at Esperance, N.Y.: Homer, b. Apr. 8, 1884, d. June 21, 1886, buried at Esperance; (223) William A.; Grace E., b. Aug. 28, 1889, living unm. Dec. 1946 at Esperance; Manager, New York Telephone Co.; Supt. Methodist Sunday School.

(222) Dare, Howard Pitt 4, (Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 29, 1860 at Esperance, N.Y., d. Jan. 5, 1934 at Schenectady, N.Y., buried at Esperance, N.Y., m. Aug. 23, 1883 at Esperance, N.Y. to Katherine Josephing Lane, b. 1857 at Ghent, N.Y., d. 1930 at Esperance, N.Y., buried there. Children, born at Esperance, N.Y.: (226) Satie; (227) Joseph H.; (228) Bessie; (229) Earl; (230) John; (231) Raymond; (232) Ethel; (233) Inez; (234) Augusta.

(223) Easton, William A. 5, (Hortense Frances 4 Dare, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 13, 1886 at Esperance, N.Y., m. May 20, 1909 to Nellie May Simkins, b. July 15, 1888. She was dau. of George Simkins, b. Apr. 8, 1837 at Town of Wright, Schoharie Co., N.Y. d. May 17, 1908 at Cobblestone Church, South Schenectady, N.Y., m. to Anna Maria Shufelt, b. Apr. 26, 1832, d. Apr. 26, 1884, b. at Cobblestone Church, South Schenectady, N.Y. Mr. Easton is a salesman for the Rural New Yorker; Methodist; Member Esperance Lodge # 353 I.O.O.F. Mrs. Easton is a member of Esperance Lodge # 577 Rebeccas. Children: (224) Carl James; (225) Kenneth William.

(224) EASTON, CARL JAMES 6, (WILLIAM A. 5, HORTENSE FRANCES 4 DARE, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 21, 1911 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., M. JUNE 23, 1937 AT ELNORA, N.Y. TO LOUISE RAY, B. DEC. 24, 1907 AT REXFORD, N.Y. SHE IS DAU. OF THOMAS RAY, B. NOV. 28, 1881 AT VISCHER'S FERRY, N.Y., M. DEC. 21, 1904 AT ELNORA, N.Y. TO ESTELLA FLAGLER, B. APR. 21, 1884. TEACHER, GRADUATE OF ONEONTA STATE NORMAL SCHOOL. (MRS. EASTON ALSO WAS A GRADUATE OF ONEONTA STATE NORMAL SCHOOL; ARETHUSA SORORITY). METHODIST; THETA GAMMA FRATERNITY; ODD FELLOWS, JONESVILLE LODGE; GRANGE. CHILDREN: JAMES CARL, B. JUNE 28, 1944 AT ELNORA, N.Y.

(225) EATON, KENNETH WILLIAM 6, (WILLIAM A. 5, HORTENSE FRANCES 4 DARE, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 31, 1918 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., M. SEPT. 25, 1940 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y. TO ALMA LOUISE FENZ, B. JULY 30, 1920 AT MARIAVILLE, N.Y. SHE IS A DAU. OF ALBERT FENZ AND CORA SMITH. NO CHILDREN

(226) DARE, SARAH CATHERINE 5, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 25, 1884 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. 1907 TO JOHN PETER MARTIN, D. JAN. 12, 1920. ADDRESS DEC. 1939, STATE ST., SCHENECTADY, N.Y. CHILDREN: (235) MILDRED; ARTHUR.

(227) DARE, JOSEPH HOWARD 5, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. DEC. 18, 1885 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., D. , M. 1913 TO BLANCHE HANDELEY, D. 1915. CHILD: (236) VIRGINIA.

(228) DARE, BESSIE 5, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 19, 1887 AT MELLENVILLE, N.Y., M. JUNE 28, 1914 TO WARREN B. CLUTE, B. JUNE 28, 1885 AT SCOTCH BUSH, N.Y. HE WAS THE SON OF DANIEL AND SUSAN ( ) CLUTE. FOREMAN, AMSTERDAM LUMBER CO., AMSTERDAM, N.Y. ADDRESS, DEC. 1946, DANIELS ST., R.D. 1, AMSTERDAM, N.Y. CHILDREN, FIRST B. AT SCOTCH BUSH, REST AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y.; (237) ELIZABETH; DANIEL H., B. DEC. 2, 1923 AT AMSTERDAM, N.Y., KILLED IN ACTION JUNE 4, 1945 IN BELGIUM AS A PARATROOPER. GRADUATED FROM WILBUR H. LYNCH HIGH SCHOOL IN 1940. ENLISTED JAN. 3, 1941, JOINED PARATROOPERS OCT. 1943, WENT OVERSEAS IN JAN. 1944, TOOK PART IN INVASION OF FRANCE, JUNE 6, 1944; WARREN B. JR., B. JAN. 26, 1925, BOATSMATE, U.S. NAVY; (238) CATHERINE.

(229) DARE, EARL SIMON, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1) B. JUNE 22, 1889 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. 1930 TO MILDRED E. CARLE, B. NOV. 14, 1909 AT OLIVE BRIDGE, N.Y. SHE WAS DAU. OF ARTHUR M. CARLE AND HENRIETTA LEGG. FOREMAN, GENERAL ELECTRIC CO., SCHENECTADY, N.Y. ADDRESS DEC. 1946, 38 EDMEL RD., SCHENECTADY, N.Y. CHILDREN, BORN AT SCHENECTADY, N.Y., LEROY JOSEPH, B. JULY 10, 1931; JANET CAROLINE, B. MAY 14, 1936.

(230) DARE, JOHN LANE 5, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. APR. 3, 1891 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. NOV. 7, 1913 AT SCHENECTADY, N.Y. TO ESTHER KANE, B. JUNE 20, 1889 AT SOUTHINGTON, CONN. SHE WAS THE DAU OF THOMAS KANE AND MARGARET CALLAHAN. PASSENGER CONDUCTOR, N.Y.C.R.R. ADDRESS DEC. 1946, DELMAR, N.Y. CHILD: (239) HOWARD THOMAS.

(231) DARE, RAYMOND 5, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 23, 1892 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. JAN. 12, 1918 TO MABEL WRIGHT, B. JAN 26, 1886. SHE WAS DAU OF ROSE M. WRIGHT. CRANEMAN. ADDRESS DEC. 1946, 364 BALLSTON RD., SCHENECTADY, N.Y. CHILDREN: (240) VIVIAN; RAYMOND E., B. JULY 14 1922, TOOL DESIGNER.

(232) DARE, ETHEL 5, (HOWARD PITT 4, CATHERINE JANET 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. SEPT. 6, 1895 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. 1918 TO FRED TERWILLIGER. ADDRESS DEC. 1939, CAHOES, N.Y. R.D. 1. FOUR CHILDREN.

(233) Dare, Inez 5, (Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W., 2, Enos 1), b. June 2, 1896 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. 1917 to Ira Auchampaugh. Address Dec. 1939, Delanson, N.Y. Three children.

(234) Dare Augusta 5, (Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 11, 1899 at Delanson, N.Y., m. June 6, 1925 to William J. Sheldon, b. May 19, 1896 at Churchtown, N.Y. He was a son of William and Jennie (Sheldon. Salesman. Address Dec. 1946, Delmar, N.Y. Children, born at Albany, N.Y.: Norrine Ruth, b. Feb. 25, 1927; Richard Van Ness, b. July 30, 1929.

(235) Martin, Mildren 6, (Sarah Catherine 5 Dare, Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), m. to Frank Oliver. Children: Patricia; Donna, b. Nov. 1931.

(236) Dare, Virginia 6, (Joseph Howard 5, Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), m._____Betts. Address, Dec. 1939, 1790 So. Logan St., Denver, Col. Child: Earl Palmer, b. Oct. 1936.

(237) Clute, Elizabeth 6, (Bessie 5 Dare, Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 26, 1915, at Amsterdam, N.Y., m. Oct. 19, 1936 at Amsterdam, N.Y. to Earl Newkirk, b. Apr. 2, 1907 at Amsterdam, N.Y. He was a son of James and Bertha (_____) Newkirk. Salesman. Address Dec. 1946 Amsterdam, N.Y. Children, 3rd. born at Chestertown, N.Y., rest at Amsterdam N.Y.; Roy Earl, b. July 26, 1936; Warren James, b. Jan. 30, 1938; Robert William, b. June 2, 1941; Carol Elizabeth, b. Feb. 11, 1943; Earl Jr., b. Mar 6, 1944.

(238) Clute, Catherine 6, (Bessie 5 Dare, Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3, Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 1, 1927 at Amsterdam, N.Y., m. Mar. 8, 1945 at Amsterdam, N.Y. to Robert M. Stiles, b. May 10, 1928 at Amsterdam, N.Y. He was a son of Millard and Helen (_____)Stiles. Mechanic. Address Dec. 1946, Berkeley, Cal. No children.

(239) Dare, Howard Thomas 6, (John Lane 5, Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, George W. 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 24, 1915 at Schenectady, N.Y., m. 1st. May 23, 1936 to Emily Carpenter, b. July 15, 1918, div. 1943. m. 2nd. Sept. 6, 1946 at Hobart, N.Y. to Josephine Marsala, b. Dec. 24, 1921 at Hobart, N.Y. She is a dau. of Joseph Marsala and Anna Leo. Mailman. 26 Months in Army, 20 months overseas. Address Dec. 1946, Elsmere, N.Y. Children, born at Albany, N.Y.: Chloe Jane, b. Aug. 1, 1937; Thomas Carpenter, b. Feb. 1, 1940.

(240) Dare, Vivian 6, (Raymond 5, Howard Pitt 4, Catherine Janet 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 19, 1918, m. Apr. 20, 1940 to Charles Howard Mitchell. Child, Charles Howard, Jr., b. June 27, 1943.

(241) to (249) Reserved

Authorities for Clarinda Howard and Catherine Janet Howard Families:

PUBLISHED: The Groton Avery Clan, E. McK. Avery, pp 1211 and others.
Memorial Census for Duanesburg, Foote, pp. 88, 165, etc.
Hudson and Mohawk Valleys, Reynolds, pp. 779-782.
Historical Sketch, State Normal Collect, 1844-1894.

UNPUBLISHED:

Correspondence with the families. . . Bible Records

(To be Continued)

(250) FOOTE, HARRIET 4, (MARTHA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 18, 1852 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., D. FEB. 4, 1886 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., BURIED AT ESPERANCE, M. SEPT. 19, 1868 TO EDWARD P. BROWN, B. AT ESPERANCE, D. JUNE 20, 1914 AT PINE CITY, MINN., BURIED AT ESPERANCE. HE WAS THE SON OF HENRY BROWN AND MARY L. CHILDREN: (255) WILLIAM JAMES; (256) MARY L.; FRED, B. OCT. 5, 1875, D. AUG. 19, 1892; (257) MARTHA E.; (258) MILES E.; (259) HENRY M.

(251) FOOTE, VICTORIA 4, (MARTHA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. AUG. 9, 1854 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., D. JUNE 16, 1922 AT ESPERANCE, BURIED AT ESPERANCE, M. DEC. 22, 1872 AT ESPERANCE TO WILLIAM H. CONOVER, B. DEC. 21, 1848 AT ESPERANCE, D. JULY 17, 1930 AT ESPERANCE, BURIED AT ESPERANCE. MR. CONOVER OWNED AND OPERATED A FARM AND STONE QUARRY; SERVED AS JUSTICE OF THE PEACE; WAS PROMINENT IN THE ESPERANCE IORM; WAS MEMBER OF SCHOHARIE LODGE, F. & A.M.; METHODIST CHILDREN: (271) SHERMAN; (272) MAUD; FLOYD C., B. APR. 29, 1876, M. DEC. 5, 1901 AT DELANSON, N.Y. TO FANNIE N. PICKETT, B. FEB. 29, 1884; (273) FRANK F.; FLORA, B. MAR. 14, 1882, M. JAN. 2, 1900 TO HERMAN VAN NATTA, B. OCT. 14, 1878 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., SON OF EDGAR VAN NATTA AND MELISSA ROCKWELL; (274) HARRY L.; (275) WILLIAM H.; JAMES G. BLAINE, B. FEB. 23, 1889, D. DEC. 23, 1889; (276) JAMES ALGER. (FANNIE N. PICKETT BORN AT GALLOUVILLE, N.Y. FEB. 29, 1884).

(252) FOOTE, CORWIN 4, (MARTHA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. SEPT. 26, 1860 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., D. 1914, BURIED AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., M. SEPT. 30, 1903 AT PORTLAND, ORE. TO ELLA ANDERSON, B. IN SWEDEN. CHILDREN: (284) ADOLPH; OSCAR, B. FEB. 3, 1907, D. SEPT. 19, 1918, BURIED AT ESPERANCE.

(253) FOOTE, SARAH 4, (MARTHA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. SEPT. 23, 1862 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., D. SEPT. 8, 1938 AT ESPERANCE, BURIED AT ESPERANCE, M. OCT. 4, 1882 AT ESPERANCE TO JOHN LAUDER EASTON, B. JUNE 30, 1855 AT HOWARD, STEUBEN CO., N.Y., D. JUNE 17, 1930 AT ESPERANCE, BURIED AT ESPERANCE. HE WAS SON OF JAMES EASTON, B. FEB. 18, 1824 AT HAWICK, ROXBOROUGH CO., SCOTLAND, D. FEB. 3, 1903, M. MAR. 20, 1849 TO JANE LAUDER, B. APR. 4, 1824 AT NEW CASTLETON, ROXBOROUGH CO., SCOTLAND, D. JAN. 6, 1916; BOTH BURIED AT ESPERANCE, N.Y. FARMER; MEMBERS OF METHODIST CHURCH. CHILDREN: (285) MABEL; (286) WALTER LAUDER; GEORGE W., B. APR. 30, 1902.

(254) FOOTE, JOHN 4, (MARTHA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. SEPT. 19, 1864 AT ESPERANCE, N.Y., M. SEPT. 25, 1889 AT BRAMAN'S CORS. TO HATTIE N. YOUNG, B. NOV. 15, 1870. SHE WAS DAU. OF JAMES A. YOUNG, B. JAB. 8, 1830, D. AUG. 12, 1907, (GEORGE 2, PETER 1) AND NANCY FRISBE B. MAR. 24, 1839, D. MAR. 16, 1926 BOTH BURIED AT UNION CEMETERY, BURGE FARM, NEAR BRAMAN'S CORS., N.Y. FARMER; BAPTIST; MEMBER FARM BUREAU, D. & F. TELEPHONE CO. ADDRESS, DEC. 1946, DELANSON, N.Y., R.D.1. CHILDREN: CHARLES HASKELL, B. AUG. 11, 1890, D. DEC. 6, 1891, BURIED AT UNION CEMETERY; CLARENCE, B. JULY 20, 1892; UNM.; TEACHER AND WRITER SINCE 1911 AND APIARIST SINCE 1904; EARNED A NEW YORK STATE LIFE TEACHER'S CERTIFICATE IN 1926; WAS A GRADUATE FROM NEW YORK STATE NORMAL SCHOOL AT ONEONTA, N.Y. IN 1930; WAS A GRADUATE FROM NEW YORK STATE COLLEGE FOR TEACHERS AT ALBANY, N.Y. IN 1931, RECEIVING THE EARNED DEGREE OF BACHELOR OF SCIENCE IN EDUCATION; RESIDENCE, DELANSON, N.Y.; FRANK H., B. JUNE 27, 1894, M. JUNE 1, 1930 TO MAUDE ELLA OVERBAUGH.

(255) BROWN, WILLIAM JAMES 5, (HARRIET 4 FOOTE, MARTHA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 29, 1870 AT DUANESBURG, N. Y., M. NOV. 30, 1893 AT FAYETTE, IOWA TO ELIZA HOMEWOOD, B. JAN. 3, 1870 AT FAYETTE, D. FEB. 6, 1936 AT FAYETTE, BURIED THERE. SHE WAS A DAU. OF ISAAC HOMEWOOD AND SARAH DEAN, F. & A.M. ...(MORE)

Address, Feb. 1939, Box 423, Fayette, Iowa. Children, (260) Clara Mae; (261) Albert Jay; (262) Bernice Maud.

(256) Brown, Mary L. 5, (Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 1872 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. 1st. May 30, 1890 to Henry Reaves of Texas; m. 2nd. June 4, 1899 to James Smiley, d. Sept. 4, 1930. Address Feb. 1939, Ridge Rop, Tenn. Children: (263) David Franklin Reaves; (264) Bessie Lee Reaves; Corbett Smiley, b. Mar. 15, 1900, d. Mar. 4, 1913; (265) William P. Smiley; (266) Patrick T. Smiley; Hessie May Smiley, b. Oct. 22, 1907, m. Dec. 23, 1929 to Russel Harper, a farmer; Ruby Irene Smiley, b. Dec. 25, 1910; Walter Hugh Smiley, b. Jan. 22, 1913, d. Sept. 29, 1913.

(257) Brown, Martha Estella 5, (Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 23, 1879 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. May 29, 1897 at West Union, Iowa, to George Sherman Helwig, b. Oct. 3, 1867 at Kirksville, Mo., d. Aug. 18, 1934 at Hannibal, Mo., buried at Grand View Memorial Park, Hannibal, Mo. Address, Feb. 1939, 306 Willow St., Hannibal, Mo., Children: Dan, b. and d. Mar. 23, '98 buried at Fayette, Iowa; (269) Harriet; Ruth, b. Feb. 9, 1903; Lawrence, b. May 8, 1906, d. June 1, 1906 at Kirksville, Mo.; Dan. b. and d. Nov. 2, 1911, buried at Hannibal, Mo.; Virgil, b. Sept. 27, 1915 at Hannibal, Mo.

(258) Brown, Miles E. 5, (Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 2, 1881 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. Feb. 1, 1905 at Sleepy Eye, Minn. to Johanna Johonsen. Farmer; Lutheran. Address, Feb. 1939, Pine City, Minn., R.2. Children: (270) Hattie Elnor; Florence Rosetta, b. July 29, 1909, Indiana University Center; Supervising Nurse, Rotary Covenant Home, Indianapolis, Inc.; Miland Ervon, b. Nov. 19, 1911.

(259) Brown, Henry M. 5, (Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 28, 1883 at Duanesburg, N.Y., d. June 22, 1931 at Deepwater, W. Va., buried at Montgomery Memorial Park, London, W. Va., m. to Minnie Massey, b. Feb. 11, 1903. Methodist. Address, Feb. 1939, Deepwater, W. Va. Children; Barbara Ellen, b. Feb. 4, 1921, m. to Omeri Ingram, a Civil Engineer, Deepwater, W. Va.; Delbert Haven, b. Feb. 9, 1924; Hansel Marvis, b. July 7, 1926; Betty Lou, b. Nov. 17, 1928.

(260) Brown, Clara May 6, (William James 5, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 7, 1894 at Fayette, Iowa, m. Nov. 25, 1914 at Fayette to Kenneth White Ressler, b. Dec. 24, 1894 at Shell Rock, Iowa. Railroad Detective; Methodist; F. & A. M. Address, Feb. 1939, 171 E. George St., St. Paul, Minn. Children: Clarence Arthur, b. Sept. 25, 1915; Marguarite, b. Sept. 2, 1916; Marjorie Imogene, b. and d. Apr. 9, 1918, buried at Fayette, Iowa; Anna Mae, b. May 29, 1919; Don Eugene, b. and d. Sept. 16, 1921, buried at Fayette; Roberta Irene, b. Sept. 26, 1922; Helen Beth, b. Dec. 5, 1924; Faith Angeline, b. Jan. 6, 1927; Virginia Marie, b. Feb. 2, 1931.

(261) Brown, Albert Jay 6, (William James 5, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 15, 1896 at Fayette, Iowa, m. Dec. 23, 1920 at Fayette to Gladys Greenough, b. Aug. 18, 1899 at Fayette. She is a dau. of Louis Greenough. Farmer. F. & A. M. Address, Feb. 1939, Fayette, Iowa. Children: Alberta Mae, b. Jan. 6, 1922; Retha Irene, b. Nov. 22, 1925; Burnett Keen, b. Sept. 17, 1927; James Russell, b. Mar. 16, 1929; Burdein Fred, b. Jan. 11, 1931.

(262) Brown, Bernice Maud 6, (William James 5, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 2, 1905 at Fayette, Iowa, m. Oct. 11, 1924 at Fayette to Archie Eli Wood, b. Feb. 13, 1903. He is a son of Warren Wood and Max Allen. Manager creamery and produce company; florist; Methodist; F. & A. M. Address, Feb. 1939, Fayette, Iowa. Children: Archie Eli, Jr., b.

(262) Continued:

Nov. 9, 1925; Marcella Elaine, b. Mar. 29, 1929; Rosella Ann Brown, b. Aug. 3, 1931.

(263) Reaves, Davis Franklin 6, (Mary L. 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 29, 1891 at Beard's Fork, W. Va., m. 1st. Mar. 4, 1912 to Julia Lee Bowling, d. Sept. 19, 1923. M. 2nd. Aug. 11, 1929 to Nancy Tessie Clay. Address, Feb. 1939, Beard's Fork, W. Va. Children: (267) Annie Mae; (268) Virginia Lorene; James Douglas, b. Jan. 12, 1918; Julia Louise, b. July 19, 1923; David Duane, b. Sept. 5, 1931.

(264) Reaves, Bessie Lee 6, (Mary L. 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 28, 1894, d. Aug. 18, 1917, m. Oct. 16, 1913 to Thomas Adcock. Child: Janie Louise, m. and has one child.

(265) Smiley, William P. 6, (Mary L. 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Sept. 21, 1902 at Ridgetop, Tenn., m. June 23, 1930 at Franklin, Ky. to Carrie Albert, b. Sept. 20, 1907 at Charlotte, Tenn. Children: 1st. b. at Goodlettsville, Tenn., and the rest at Ridgetop, Tenn.; Billie June, b. Nov. 23, 1931; James Albert, b. July 8, 1933; Lynn Fentress, b. Apr. 24, 1935; Nancy Carolyn, b. June 23, 1938.

(266) Smiley, Patrick T. 6, (Mary L. 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 1, 1905 at Ridgetop, Tenn., m. June 29, 1934 at Franklin, Ky. to Inez E. Bilbrey, b. June 22, 1909 at Rickman, Tenn. Children: Morris Allen, b. Oct. 22, 1935 at Rickman, Tenn.; Patricia Annette, b. Jan. 16, 1937 at Goodlettsville, Tenn.; Jeannine Avonelle, b. Feb. 26, 1938 at Ridgetop.

(267) Reaves, Anna May 7, (David Franklin 6, Mary L. 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enose 1), b. Jan. 9, 1913, m. July 18, 1931 to Russell Johnson. Child, Mary Elenora, b. Apr. 23, 1937.

(268) Reaves, Virginia Lorene 7, (David Franklin 6, Mary L. 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 18, 1914, m. Jan. 7, 1937 to Thomas Warren Petry, Address, Feb. 1939, Deepwater, W. Va. Children, Joyce La Verne, b. Nov. 25, 1937.

(269) Helwig, Harriet 6, (Martha Estella 5 Brown, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 3, 1899 at Hannibal, Mo., m. June 16, 1919 at Hannibal to Charles Everett Webb, b. July 16, 1893. Children: Charles Everett, jr., b. Dec. 30, 1920; Margaret Louise, b. Feb. 16, 1923; Bobbie Jeanne, b. May 17, 1927, d. July 16, 1928; Raymond Francis, b. Dec. 30, 1928, d. Oct. 19, 1934.

(270) Brown, Hattie Elnor 6, (Miles E. 5, Harriet 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 19, 1906 at Pine City, Minn., m. Mar. 16, 1926 at Pine City to George Gross; Lutheran. Address Feb. 1939, Pine City, Minn., R. 2. Children: Donald George, b. Aug. 13, 1926; Stanley James, b. Nov. 25, 1927; Shirley May, b. July 25, 1929; Phylis Ann, b. Sept. 25, 1930.

(271) Conover, Sherman 5, (Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Feb. 17, 1873 at Esperance, N.Y., m. 1st. June 22, 1898 to Linnie Brooks, b. Apr. 24, 1878, d. Mar. 8, 1911 at Tillamook, Ore., buried at I.O.O.F. Cemetery at Tillamook. m. 2nd. Jan. 1, 1913 to Susie Young, b. Aug. 7, 1877. Employed in brother's store. I.O.O.F.; F. & A.M. Address, Feb. 1939, Tillamook, Ore. Children: Leslie J., b. July 3, 1899, m. Aug. 3, 1927 to Edna Franklin. Residence, 1946, Portland, Ore; Elver G., b. Aug. 10, 1901, d. July 21, 1906.

(272) Conover, Maude S. 5, (Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 13, 1874 at Esperance, N.Y., d. Jan. 12, 1911, m. Dec. 21, 1898 to Fayette D. Winslow, b. Nov. 8, 1878. Laborer. Residence, 1946, Albany, N. Y. Children: (277) Blanche Elizabeth; (278) John William; Bessie, b. Nov. 19, 1906, d. Sept. 3, 1929; (279) Benjamin.

(273) Conover, Frank Foote 5, (Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 23, 1877 at Esperance, N.Y., m. Aug. 21, 1901 to Elizabeth Shattuck. Children, born at Hillsboro, Ore.; (280) Glenn Roosevelt; (281) Kenneth Taft; Lyle Wilson, b. Oct. 2, 1911; m. July 12, 1937 to Josephone _____; Hylan Hughes, b. Apr. 2, 1915; Helen Elizabeth, b. Aug. 1, 1917, m. to John B. Wright. Residence, 1946, Hamden, Conn.

(274) Conover, Harry L. 5, (Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. July 19, 1884 at Esperance, N.Y., m. July 29, 1916 to Maud Kilgallen, b. May 2, 1889. Address, Feb. 1939, Schenectady, N.Y. Child: Dudley Lee, b. Mar. 17, 1917.

(275) Conover, William Howard, jr., 5, (Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 16, 1887 at Esperance, N.Y., m. Jan. 31, 1912 to Emma D. Smith, b. Jan. 23, 1894, d. Dec. 1944. Town Supt. of Highways; I.O.R.M.; I.O.O.F. Address, Feb. 1939, Esperance, N.Y. Children: (282) Howard William; (283) Marjorie Olive.

(276) Conover, James Alger 5, (Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos. 1), b. May 4, 1893 at Esperance, N.Y., m. May 29, 1912 to Emma D. Rickard, b. Dec. 27, 1893. Painter. Address, Feb. 1939, Esperance, N.Y. Children: William Rickard, b. July 19, 1913; (290) James Ward; Naomi Victoria, b. Mar. 13, 1915; (291) Ethelyn Mae; Marion, b. Jan. 1, 1923; Margaret, b. Jan. 1, 1923.

(277) Winslow, Blanche Elizabeth, 6, (Maude 5 Conover, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 9, 1900 at Esperance, N.Y., m. June 19, 1929 to Ward Macklin. Address, Dec. 1946, Albany, N.Y. Child, Wardwell Winslow, jr., b. Mar. 17, 1928.

(278) Winslow, John William 6, (Maude 5 Conover, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Apr. 13, 1902 at Esperance, N.Y., m. June 19, 1929 to Marie _____, Address, Dec. 1946, Albany, N.Y. Children: John D., b. Sept. 1, 1930; Rose Marie, b. Jan. 22, 1932.

(279) Winslow, Benjamin 6, (Maude 5 Conover, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 19, 1909 at Esperance, N.Y., m. 1934 to Jeanette Bisaillan. Farmer. Address, Dec. 1946, Sloansville, N.Y. Children: Shirley Jean, b. Jan. 20, 1935; Edwin Sherman, b. Dec. 12, 1935; Russell Gordon, b. June 5, 1937; Woodrow Williams, b. June 11, 1946.

(280) Conover, Glenn Roosevelt 6, (Frank Foote 5 Conover, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 5, 1903, m. Aug. 13, 1926 to Lois Knight. Children: Glenna June, b. May 31, 1930.

(281) Conover, Kenneth Taft 6, (Frank Foote 5, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 24, 1907, m. May 18, 1933 to Twila Woods. Children: Kelly Ray, b. Mar. 24, 1934.

(282) Conover, Howard William 6, (William Howard, jr. 5, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 6, 1913 at Esperance, N.Y., m. Aug. 15, 1936 to Gwendolyn Youchler, b. July 12, 1917. Corrugated Box Works, Cahoes, N.Y. Address, Dec. 1946, Watervliet, N.Y. Children: Flora Priscilla, b. Apr. 13, 1939; Wayne Howard, b. May 23, 1940; Joan Claire, b. Mar. 25, 1942.

(283) Conover, Marjorie Olive 6, (William Howard Jr. 5, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 10, 1917 at Esperance, N.Y., m. July 29, 1939 to Vincent Heffron, Address, Dec. 1946, Esperance, N.Y. Children: Maureen Aideen, b. Dec. 31, 1940; Dennis Preston, b. June 16, 1943.

(284) Foote, Adolph 5, (Corwin 4, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. June 2, 1904 at Duanesburg, N.Y., m. Nov. 8, 1928 to Esther Mabel Adabahr. Children: Donald Carl, b. Mar. 29, 1929; Duane Oscar Louis, b. June 5, 1931; Milton, b. Nov. 13, 1934.

(285) Easton, Mabel 5, (Sarah 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 8, 1888 at Esperance, N.Y., d. Jan. 18, 1919 at Esperance, buried there, m. Dec. 8, 1909 to Walter Young, b. at Esperance. Child: (287) Willard Howard.

(286) Easton, Walter Lauder 5, (Sarah 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Nov. 13, 1891 at Esperance, N.Y., m. May 1, 1912 at Sloansville, N. Y. to Helen Lillian Saddlemire, b. Aug. 9, 1912 at Oneonta, N. Y. She was a dau of Cyrus Saddlemire, b. Sept. 6, 1863 at Town of Knox, Albany Co., N.Y., d. Nov. 12, _____ at Sloansville, N.Y., buried at Schoharie, N.Y., m. Jan. 8, 1885 to Carrie Wilbur, b. at Barton Hill, N.Y., d. 1894, buried at Schoharie, N.Y. Children: (288) Glen Ivan; (289) B. Jean; D. Winona, b. Oct. 6, 1921, d. May 10, 1929; Walter Lauder, Jr., b. May 25, 1929.

(287) Young, Willard Howard 6, (Mabel 5 Easton, Sarah 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. June 20, 1911 at Esperance, N.Y., m. to Helen Whitney, b. Jan. 30, 1909. Address Feb. 1939, Amsterdam, N.Y. Children: Shirley Mabel, b. Aug. 30, 1935.

(288) Easton, Glen Ivan 6, (Walter Lauder 5, Sarah 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 31, 1913 at Esperance, N.Y., m. at Esperance, N.Y. to Dora Olive Avery. She is a dau of William T. Avery. Farmer. Children: Janet Winona, b. Nov. 3, 1936.

(289) Easton, B. Jean 6, (Walter Lauder 5, Sarah 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Dec. 12, 1914 at Esperance, N.Y., m. Dec. 23, 1933 at Esperance to Francis Grant Brown, b. at Hannibal, N.Y. Methodist. Address Feb. 1939, Esperance. Children: Marlene Beatrict, b. July 20, 1935.

(290) Conover, James Ward 6, (James A. 5, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 8, 1918 at Esperance, N.Y., m. Jan. 17, 1941 to Jane McCabe. Stenographer, Schenectady Army Depot. Served in World Warr II in European Theater. Children: Ronald William, b. May 9, 1942; Judith Ann, b. Mar. 12, 1944.

(291) Conover, Ethelyn May 6, (James A. 5, Victoria 4 Foote, Martha 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. June 7, 1921 at Esperance, N.Y., m. to Geo. W. Hunter. Electrician, works in Schenectady, N.Y. Served in World War II in Pacific Theatre - returned, attended Officer Training School in Georgia, became Lieutenant, and went back to Pacific Theater. Child: Terry George, b. Feb. 8, 1944.

(292)

to

(299) Reserved

FAMILY OF ABIGAIL ANN HOWARD DARE, NO. 169

(300) DARE, ELMER ELLSWORTH 4, (ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. APR. 29, 1862, D. OCT. 5, 1914, BURIED AT DANVILLE, ILL., M. TO MARY BAILEY. CHILDREN: NELSON, B. APR. 3, 1888, D. AUG. 1914, UNM., BOTH AT DANVILLE; (304) FOREST; (305) ROBERT; WILLIAM, B. SEPT. 21, 1893, D. JULY 1894, BOTH AT DANVILLE; NORMAN, B. MAY 14, 1895, D. DEC. 30, 1926, BOTH AT DANVILLE; (306) RUTH; (307) JEANETTE; (308) GLADYS; DOROTHY, B. OCT. 29, 1902 AT BLOOMINGTON, ILL., D. OCT. 31, 1902 AT URBANA, ILL., BURIED THERE; HOWARD, B. APR. 11, 1904; (309) HAROLD; SAMUEL, B. JUNE 28, 1908.

(301) DARE, ARTHUR 4, (ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 15, 1872, MARRIED TO GRETA FOOTES. CHILDREN, BORN AT DANVILLE, ILL.: MARK, B. JUNE 29, 1904, M. TO HALLIE HANCOCK; ARTHUR, B. JULY 10, 1906, D. JUNE 7, 1933 AT DANVILLE; BERNICE, B. AUG. 28, 1910, D. AUG. 23, 1927 AT COLORADO SPRINGS, COL., BURIED AT DANVILLE, ILL.

(302) DARE, GERTRUDE 4, (ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JUNE 2, 1874, D. JUNE 12, 1907, M. TO RUSSELL INGRAM. CHILDREN: BEVERLY HOWARD, B. JAN. 22, 1903 AT DANVILLE, ILL., M. JAN. 31, 1937 TO SARAH _____; (310) FLORA E.; JUANITA ANN, B. FEB. 22, 1904 AT HOLLYWOOD, CAL., M. DEC. 10, 1927 AT CHICAGO, ILL. TO IGO ISMAEL, D. JUNE 24, 1934 AT CHICAGO, ILL., BURIED AT DANVILLE. NO CHILDREN.

(303) DARE, SARAH MABEL 4, (ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAY 16, 1877, M. MAY 16, 1904 TO CHARLES S. WILLIS, B. JAN. 7, 1886. CHILDREN, 1ST. BORN AT DANVILLE, ILL. AND THE REST AT CHICAGO, ILL.; (311) ARMOND DARE; BLANCHE GRACE, B. MAY 2, 1911; CHARLES R., B. NOV. 2, 1912; (312) DANIEL KENNETH.

(304) DARE, FOREST 5, (ELMER ELLSWORTH 4, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. DEC. 26, 1889 AT DANVILLE, ILL., M. 1919 AT GLOUCESTER, MASS. TO MARGARET DOUCETTE. ADDRESS DEC. 1938, GLOUCESTER, MASS. CHILDREN, BORN AT GLOUCESTER MASS.; ELLSWORTH J., B. MAR. 10, 1920.

(305) DARE, ROBERT 5, (ELMER ELLSWORTH 4, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 10, 1892 AT DANVILLE, ILL., M. MAR. 1911 AT URBANA, ILL. TO FLORENCE GROSS. ADDRESS AUG. 1939, KANSAS CITY, KAN. CHILDREN, BORN AT DANVILLE, ILL. FLORENCE, B. APR. 1, 1912; LORETTA, B. OCT. 11, 1914; ROBERT, B. SEPT. 10, 1917; EDWARD, B. FEB. 15, 1920; EVELYN, B. MAR. 1, 1922, D. OCT. 28, 1928 AT KANSAS CITY.

(306) DARE, RUTH 5, (ELMER ELLSWORTH 4, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 22, 1897 AT DANVILLE, ILL., M. 1920 AT DANVILLE TO SHERMAN ROSS. ADDRESS, AUG. 1939, HEGELER, ILL., CHILDREN, BORN AT DANVILLE, ILL.: SHERMAN, B. OCT. 15, 1921; RUTH, B. AUG. 27, 1923; CALVIN, B. SEPT. 11, 1924; JUANITA, B. JULY 24, 1926, D. OCT. 15, 1926.

(307) DARE, JEANETTE 5, (ELMER ELLSWORTH 4, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 17, 1898, M. JAN. 13, 1920 AT HIGHWOOD, ILL., TO ANTON BEDENI. ADDRESS, AUG. 1939, HIGHWOOD, ILL. CHILDREN, BORN AT HIGHWOOD, ILL.: LOUISE, B. SEPT. 29, 1921; ERMA, B. JULY 27, 1923; JUSTINO, B. SEPT. 25, 1924; AMERICO, B. OCT. 6, 1925.

(308) DARE, GLADYS 5, (ELMER ELLSWORTH 4, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 12, 1901 AT BLOOMINGTON, ILL., M. AT DANVILLE, ILL. TO HAROLD MAIDEN. ADDRESS, AUG. 1939, HIGHWOOD, ILL. CHILDREN, BORN AT DANVILLE.: VIRGINIA DARE; BABBIE CALVIN, B. AUG. 21, 1924, D. 1925.

(TO BE CONTINUED)

(309) DARE, HAROLD 5, (ELMER ELLSWORTH 4 DARE, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. MAY 2, 1906 AT BLOOMINGTON, ILL., M. OCT. 27, 1929 AT COVINGTON, IND. TO MILDRED HANNA. CHILDREN, BORN AT DANVILLE, ILL.: DONALD DEAN, B. AUG. 1931; WAYNE EUGENE, B. JAN. 10, 1933; DELORES ANN, B. JUNE 28, '34; MARVIN GENE, B. JAN. 11, 1938.

(310) INGRAM, FLORA E. 5, GERTRUDE 4 DARE, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JULY 29, 1904 AT DANVILLE, ILL., M. DEC. 16, 1922 TO FRANK SHOLLE. CHILDREN, BORN AT CLEVELAND, O.: RUSSELL J., B. DEC. 19, 1923; ANNETTE G., B. SEPT. 4, 1925.

(311) WILLIS, ARMOND DARE 5, (SARAH MABEL 4 DARE, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. FEB. 20, 1907 AT VERMILLION CO., ILL., M. JAN. 20, 1934 TO MAY ENGNESS, B. MAY 3, 1907 AT CHICAGO, ILL. CHILDREN: ARTHUR DARE, B. MAR. 13, 1936 AT ST. LOUIS, MO.; LESLIE JUNE, B. JUNE 8, 1938 AT EVANSTON, ILL.

(312) WILLIS, DANIEL KENNETH 5, (SARAH MABEL 4 DARE, ABIGAIL ANN 3 HOWARD, GEO.W.2, ENOS 1), B. JAN. 9, 1916 AT CHICAGO, ILL., M. JUNE 11, 1938 TO CHARLOTTE HART, B. AUG. 1, 1918 AT CHICAGO, ILL. CHILDREN, BORN AT CHICAGO, ILL.: SANDRA LEE, B. JUNE 23, 1939.

FAMILY OF FRANCES AUREALIA HOWARD DARE WALKER, NO. 170

(313) WALKER, JOEL HOWARD 4, (FRANCES AUREALIA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. NOV. 29, 1863 AT MT. PLEASANT, O., M. JAN. 17, 1901 AT MT. PLEASANT TO BLANCHE E. WHITE, B. OCT. 10, 1871. MR. WALKER HAS SERVED AS BURGESS, AND ON COUNCIL AND SCHOOL BOARD. ADDRESS, DEC. 1946, MT. PLEASANT, O. CHILDREN, BORN AT MT. PLEASANT, O.: EDNA BILLINGS, B. FEB. 7, 1902, D. JAN. 25, 1919, UNM.; (317) ALYDA FRANCES; (318) MYRON EUGENE; (319) EMMA ODBERT.

(314) WALKER, EMMA JOSEPHINE 4, (FRANCES AUREALIA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. APR. 15, 1867 AT MOUNT PLEASANT, O., D. AUG. 1945, M. NOV. 6, 1890 AT MT. PLEASANT TO HARFORD OLDBERT, B. SEPT. 23, 1866 AT BEALSVILLE, PA. THEIR LAST HOME WAS AT 21 KNOX AVE., MONESSON, PA. CHILDREN: (320) IVAN HARFORD; (321) FRANCES HOWARD WALKER.

(315) WALKER, GEORGE WASHINGTON 4, (FRANCES AUREALIA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. JUNE 6, 1869 AT MOUNT PLEASANT, O., M. FEB. 19, 1891 TO ELEANOR MCMILLAN, B. JUNE 7, 1870 AT EMERSON, O., D. JULY 19, 1930 AT EMERSON, O., BURIED IN FRIENDS' CEMETERY THERE. SHE WAS A DAU. OF THOMAS AND JULIA MCMILLAN. CHILDREN: (322) CHANNING IDEN; PERCY EUGENE, B. APR. 12, 1898, D. JULY 22, 1898; (323) MARY INEZ.

(316) WALKER, EDWARD MORRIS 4, (FRANCES AUREALIA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. AUG. 9, 1874 AT MOUNT PLEASANT, O., M. JUNE 27, 1901 AT MT. PLEASANT TO MARGARET JEFFRIES, B. APR. 13, 1872 AT MT. PLEASANT. ADDRESS MAR. 1938, MT. PLEASANT, O. CHILDREN: (324) EDWARD MORRIS; (325) HOWARD HICKS; MARY HILDA, B. JAN. 26, 1911; FRANCES BETHIA, B. AUG. 22, 1915.

(317) WALKER, ALYDA FRANCES 5, (JOEL HOWARD 4, FRANCES AUREALIA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W.2, ENOS 1), B. SEPT. 25, 1903, M. JULY 11, 1922 TO CHAUNCEY L. HAWTHORN. CHILD, MARY EUREALIA, B. NOV. 4, 1928.

(318) WALKER, MYRON EUGENE 5, (JOEL HOWARD 4, FRANCES AUREALIA 3 HOWARD, GEO. W. 2, ENOS 1), B. OCT. 5, 1905, M. TO IRENE SABLE, B. OCT. 4, 1909. CHILDREN: ELIZABETH ARLENE, B. OCT. 8, 1927; NORMAN EUGENE, B. OCT. 7, 1930; PATRICIA ANN, B. MAY 7, 1933.

(319) Walker, Emma Odbert 5, (Joel Howard 4, Frances Aurealia 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Mar. 4, 1908, m. Feb. 1925 to Donald Hamilton; children: Robert W. Walker; Edna Joan, b. Aug. 6, 1929, d. Aug. 8, 1929; Richard Alvin, b. Jan. 4, 1932; Mary Jane, b. July 8, 1933.

(320) Odbert, Ivan Harford 5, (Emma Josephine 4 Walker, Frances Aurealia 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Oct. 5, 1892, m. Dec. 24, 1920 to Isabelle Miller, b. Sept. 1, 1897. Children: Harford, b. Oct. 22, 1922; Arthur Melvin, b. Oct. 24, 1924, Francis Eugene, b. Oct. 11, 1933.

(321) Odbert Francis Howard Walker 5, (Emma Josephine 4 Walker, Frances Aurealia 3, Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 22 1895, m. to Marie Steen, b. Oct. 4, 1893. Children: Howard Patterson, b. Dec. 12, 1918.

(322) Walker, Channing Iden 5, (Geo. W. 4, Frances Aurealia 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 29, 1893, m. Nov. 27, 1919 to Mary Eula Parletti, b. July 3, 1893. Children: Eugenia Eleanor, b. Nov. 27. 1920; Jack Parlett, b. Nov. 11, 1928.

(323) Walker, Mary Inez 5, (Geo. W. 4, Frances Aurealia 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 23, 1902, m. to Leo Murdock, b. Feb. 4, 1901. Children: James Broderick, b. Oct. 23, 1926; Kenneth Walker, b. Aug. 7, 1931.

(324) Walker, Edward Morris 5, (Edward Morris 4, Frances Aurealia 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 22, 1903, m. Aug. 1, 1923 to Beatrice E. Singhaus. Children: William Morris, b. June 1, 1924; Mildred Jean, b. May 25, 1929.

(325) Walker, Howard Hicks 5, (Edward Morris 4, Frances Aurealia 3 Howard, Geo.W.2, Enos 1), b. June 30, 1905, m. to Alma A. Kennedy, b. May 14, 1908. Children: Howard Hicks, b. Apr. 8, 1926; Alma Kennedy, b. Apr. 8, 1926.

---- - - - - - - ----

FAMILY OF NANCY E. HOWARD JONES, No. 171.

(326) Jones, Edna Avery 4, (Nancy E. 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. June 24, 1867 at Howell, Mich., m. July 23, 1890 at Delanson, N.Y. to Erwin B. Billings, b. Sept. 29, 1859 at Livingstonville, Schoharie Co., N.Y. He was a son of Peter L. Billings, b. Dec. 5, 1834, d. Jan. 3, 1913, m. Dec. 5, 1855 to Amelia A. Brayman, b. Oct. 11, 1835, d. Mar. 18, 1921. Peter L. Billings was of New England Dutch ancestry, and Amelia A. Brayman of Scotch ancestry, dating back to 1773 when her ancestor, James Borthwick, arrived in this country from Scotland. Erwin B. Billings is a twin brother of Dr. Ernest E. Billings of Kingston, N.Y. Erwin B. Billings taught for thirty-five years and was principal of Delanson School for twenty-six years. He retired in 1918. The Billings attended the World's Fair in Chicago in 1893, and made an extended trip in 1905 visiting relatives in Chicago, Pittsburg, Mt. Pleasant, O., Arcanum, O., Danville, Ill., Benton Harbor, Mich., North Adams, Mich., and Buffalo, N.Y. In January 1947 Edna Billings wrote: "On Jan. 10, 1822, our grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. George W. Howard were married, and 50 yrs. later they celebrated their Golden Wedding - when all of their family were present excepting Aunt Ann Dare's family who lived in Illinois. Aunt Frances (Fran) and her three children of Ohio were here at that time. On the morning of Jan. 10, it seemed to me that Jan. 10 meant something "special', when it dawned on me just what it was - that 75 years before was the Great Event in the family, the Golden Wedding. Only John Foote, Joe Walker, George Walker and I are the only ones left of a large family gathering to remember anything

(326) Continued

about it. Geo. Walker was not old enough at that time, but I was 4 years and 5 months old and I can recall many things about it." Children: Leon Howard, b. May 8, 1892, d. Oct. 22, 1901, buried at Delanson, N. Y.

(327) Waddell, George Washington Howard 4, (Sarah Electa 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Aug. 8, 1879 at Mariaville, Schenectady Co., N.Y., m. Oct. 7, 1901 at Mariaville to Martha Electa Dennison, b. Jan. 12, 1880 at Mariaville, d. Aug. 24, 1933 at the Howard Homestead, buried at Esperance, N.Y. She was a dau. of George L. Dennison, b. Sept. 16, 1834, d. Jan. 13, 1925, buried in Cobblestone Church Cemetery, m. Jan. 9, 1866 to Berlinda A. Root, b. Sept. 3, 1843, d. Apr. 4, 1935. Farmer. Has been Town Supervisor several terms. Member Esperance Old Stone Presbyterian Church; Schoharie Valley Lodge #491, F. & A. M.; Albany Consistory; Duane Grange #1528. Address Dec. 1946, Delanson, N. Y., R.D.1. Children, born at Duanesburg, N.Y.: James Howard, b. Sept. 2, 1904; Lilia Electa, b. Oct. 11, 1906; Robert Dennison, b. Nov. 10, 1914. Mr. Waddell resides upon, and owns the Howard Homestead farm, which was settled by Enos Howard about 1790, and has been in possession of descendants of the family ever since.

(328) Waddell, William D. 4, (Sarah Electa 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. May 13, 1881 at Mariaville, N.Y., m. Jan. 26, 1919 at Mariaville to Grace Marguerite Walpole, b. May 22, 1886 at Mariaville. She is the dau. of Davis W. Walpole, b. Nov. 22, 1845, d. Feb. 15, 1909, m. Feb. 23, 1875 to Julia Louise Dorn, b. Apr. 14, 1852, d. June 29, 1896. Grace Walpole's ancestor was Sir. Robert, Earl of Oxford, Prime Minister of England 1715-1717, and 1721-1742. Farmer, on his father's homestead; Presbyterian, Mariaville Church; Artesian Lodge No. 84, F. & A. M., Amsterdam, N.Y.; Albany Consistory; Scotch Church Grange, No. 1542. Address Dec. 1946, Delanson, N.Y., R.D.2. Children, born at Mariaville, N.Y.: Howard Walpole, b. Nov. 25, 1921, d. Nov. 27, 1921: (329) William Davis; (330) Helen Electa.

(329) Waddell, William David 5, (William D. 4, Sarah Electa 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. June 11, 1923 at Mariaville, N.Y., m. July 14, 1945 at Mariaville N.Y. to Gertrude M. Pangborn. She is a dau. of William D. Pangborn, of Mariaville, N.Y. Children: Gail Eugenia, b. July 23, 1946.

(330) Waddell, Helen Electa 5, (William D. 4, Sarah Electa 3 Howard, Geo. W. 2, Enos 1), b. Jan. 5, 1926 at Mariaville, N.Y., m. Sept. 22, 1945 at Mariaville, N.Y. to Lieut. Raymond C. Swart. He is a son of Raymond S. Swart of Mariaville, N.Y. Children: William Raymond, b. Dec. 4, 1946.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Authorities for the Martha Howard Foote, Abigail Ann Howard Dare, Frances Aurealia Howard Dare Walker, Nancy E. Howard Jones, and Sarah Electa Howard Waddell Familes:

PUBLISHED: Hudson and Mohawk Valleys, Reynolds, pp. 124, 781.
Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn., A. W. Foote, Family 3192
Memorial Census for Duanesburg, Foote, pp. 21, 88, 170, 179, 181, 182, 208

UNPUBLISHED: Correspondence with the families
Bible Records

(331) TO (339) RESERVED

FAMILY OF REBECCA HOWARD KETCHAM.

(10) HOWARD, REBECCA 2, (ENOS 1), B. NOV. 9, 1803 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. JAN. 5, 1823 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y. TO JOHN KETCHAM, B. SEPT. 25, 1800 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y. HE WAS A SON OF WILLIAM KETCHAM, B. MAY 12, 1773, D. JULY 21, 1849, M. DEC. 22, 1794 TO MARY H. CORNELL, B. MAR. 14, 1777, D. OCT. 15, 1803. CHILDREN: (340) MARY HOWARD, TWIN; (341) MARTHA, TWIN.

(340) KETCHAM, MARY HOWARD 3, (REBECCA 2 HOWARD, ENOS 1), M. ALFRED JONES. CHILDREN ADDISON, B. 1835; RACHEL R., B. 1841; BYRON ENOS, B. 1842.

(341) KETCHAM, MARTHA 3, (REBECCA 2 HOWARD, ENOS 1), M. LYMAN WATROSS. CHILDREN: MARY; MARTHA; BOY.

(342) TO (344) RESERVED

- - - - - - - - - - -

FAMILY OF MATILDA HOWARD DURFEE.

(11) HOWARD, MATILDA 2, (ENOS 1), B. APR. 28, 1806 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. TO EARL DURFEE, D. JULY 1, 1854 AT RENNSALAERVILLE, ALBANY CO., N.Y. HE WAS A SON OF ABRAHAM 6 (EARL 5, GIDEON 4, JOB 3, THOMAS 2, THOMAS 1) DURFEE AND MEHITABLE POTTER, D. MAR. 17, 1856, AE. 74 YRS.; 10 MOS., 0 DAYS, BURIED AT DURFEE CEMETERY, RANSFORD FURFEE FARM, DUANESBURG, N.Y. CHILDREN; (345) ELIZABETH; MEHITABLE, D. UNM.; HEZEKIAH: DATUS; HOWARD (IN 1876 WAS A METHODIST PREACHER, AND PREACHING ON A CIRCUIT); GEORGE; AUGUSTA; (346) CORDELIA; KATE, D. UNM. AT AGE 17; MARY, B. NOV. 4, 1849, D. MAR. 11, 1937 AT MIDDLEBURG, BURIED AT RENSSALAERVILLE, N.Y.

(345) DURFEE, ELIZABETH 3, (MATILDA 2 HOWARD, ENOS 1), M. TO JUSTICE MILLER. CHILDREN: CHARLES; FRED; MINNIE.

(346) DURFEE, CORDELIA 3, (MATILDA 2 HOWARD, ENOS 1), M. TO JESSE BUSH. CHILDREN: LOUETTA, M. ROBERT WILSON, BOTH D. AT MIDDLEBURG, BOTH BURIED AT RENSSALAERVILLE; ALBERTA, UNM., BURIED AT RENSSALAERVILLE.

(347) TO (349) RESERVED.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAMILY OF RACHEL HOWARD GARDNER BRITTAN

(12) HOWARD, RACHEL 2, (ENOS 1), B. OCT. 12, 1808 AT DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. 1ST. AT DUANESBURG, N.Y. TO ALLEN GARDNER, M. 2ND. IN IOWA IN SPRING OF 1863 TO JAMES BRITTAN. MR. AND MRS. GARDNER MOVED TO OHIO. CHILDREN OF ALLEN GARDNER AND RACHEL HOWARD; MARY ANN; ENOS; ANN; CLARK; GEORGE; WILLIAM; CHARLOTTE. A LETTER FROM JOEL CHAMPION OF PERRY, OHIO, DATED FEB. 29, 1864 TO REV. MOSES MILLER (FAMILY NO. 13), SAID: "SISTER RACHEL GARDINER WENT TO IOWA LAST SPRING VISITING HER CHILDREN, AND THERE FORMED AN ACQUAINTANCE WITH A MR. BRITTAN AND MARRIED HIM. ALL HER CHILDREN ARE MARRIED EXCEPT THE YOUNGEST GIRL AND SHE IS OUT THERE TEACHING SCHOOL.

AUTHORITIES FOR REBECCA, MATILDA, AND RACHEL HOWARD FAMILIES:

PUBLISHED: A MEMORIAL CENSUS FOR DUANESBURG, N.Y. FOOTE
NIAGARA FRONTIER GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE, VOL. II, P. 31.

UNPUBLISHED: MANUSCRIPTS OF NELLIE BARKER MCNEIL, SARAH S.C.A. YOUNG, SARAH MILLER AND MARTHA BRALEY.

- -

THE KETCHAM FAMILY

KETCHAM, BENJAMIN 1, D. 1741 INTESTATE, ADMINISTRATION TO JUSTUS BUSH AT GREENWICH, CONN. M. ROSE _____. CHILDREN: SAMUEL, B. OCT. 2, 1725, D. 1807, M. SARAH _____; RACHEL, B. AUG. 29, 1727, M. JAN. 27, 1748 TO ABRAHAM CANFIELD; DEBORAH, B. APR. 20, 1730; RICHARD, B. MAR. 7, 1732; ROSE, B. AUG. 7, 1736, D. JUNE 15, 1817, M. BEF. 1756 TO JEDEDIAH CANFIELD; BENJAMIN, B. JULY 7, 1738; TITUS, B. SEPT. 21, 1741.

KETCHAM, SAMUEL 2, (BENJAMIN 1), B. OCT. 2, 1725 AT GREENWICH, CONN., D. 1807 AT CORNWALL, N.Y., M. TO SARAH _____. SAMUEL'S WILL DATED JAN. 21, 1806; PROVED FEB. 27, 1807. HE WAS IN CORNWALL BY 1765. CHILDREN: SAMUEL, D. 1789, M. ELIZABETH _____; BENJAMIN, B. 1753, D. MAY 18, 1833, M. JAN. 11, 1781 TO MARY JONES; JOSEPH, M. 1ST. OCT. 8, 1780 TO SARAH COLMAN, M. 2ND. TO PHOEBE _____; ABRAHAM, M. FEB. 1776 TO SARAH WOOD; ANN, M. MAY 22, 1780 TO RICHARD ELLISON; MARY, M. TO JOHN KETCHAM.

KETCHAM, SAMUEL 3, (SAMUEL 2, BENJAMIN 1), D. 1789 AT CORNWALL, N.Y., M. TO ELIZABETH _____. HE DIED INTESTATE. ADMINISTRATION TO BRO. JOSEPH AND BRO.-IN-LAW RICHARD ELLISON, NOV. 16, 1789. CHILDREN: WILLIAM (SEE FORWARD); JULIA, M. BARTHOLOMEW MAILER; JOHN, B. 1777, D. 1820, M. CATHA SMITH; NATHANIEL, M. MARY KETCHAM; JOSEPH; EUNICA, (SEE FORWARD).

KETCHAM, EUNICE 4, (SAMUEL 3, SAMUEL 2; BENJAMIN 1), B. 1765, D. 1834, M. LEWIS JONES, B. 1756 AT WESTCHESTER CO., N.Y., D. 1844. HE WAS A FARMER AND MOVED TO BRAMAN'S CORS. IN 1787 FROM WESTCHESTER CO. HE WAS A REVOLUTIONARY WAR SOLDIER. CHILDREN: EPHRAIM; JONATHAN; NATHANIEL, B. JULY 15, 1792, D. MAR. 29, 1842; HANNAH; WILLIAM; JOHN L., B. DEC. 28, 1798, M. 1ST. TO AMY BAGLEY, 2ND. TO CATHERINE KOONS; BENJAMIN; POLLY; JOSEPH H., B. MAR. 3, 1809, D. JULY 5, 1895, M. TO NANCY COSBY; LEWIS W., B. 1811, D. SEPT. 10, 1837 AE. 26.

JONES, JOHN L. 5, (EUNICE 4 KETCHAM, SAMUEL 3, SAMUEL 2, BENJAMIN 1), B. DEC. 28, 1798, D. 1890, M. 1ST. TO AMY BAGLEY, B. 1796, D. 1834; M. 2ND. TO CATHERINE KOONS, B. 1806, D. 1890, BURIED AT JONES CEMETERY, BRAMAN'S CORS. N.Y. CHILD OF J.L. AND AMY (BAGLEY) JONES; POLLY ANN. CHILDREN OF J.L. AND CATHERINE (KOONS) JONES; JULIA, M. TO SAMUEL GOODSPEED; JOHN E.; AUGUSTA; WILLIAM; AMY; LEWIS; JANET; DE-WITT.

JONES, JOSEPH H. 5, (EUNICE 4 KETCHAM, SAMUEL 3, SAMUEL 2, BENJAMIN 1), B. MAR. 3, 1809 AT BRAMAN'S CORS., N.Y., D. JULY 5, 1895 AT BRAMAN'S CORS., N.Y., M. TO NANCY COSBY, B. APR. 13, 1809, D. MAR. 25, 1852, BOTH BURIED AT JONES CEMETERY, BRAMAN'S CORS., N.Y. CHILDREN: MYRON E., B. JULY 26, 1831, D. JAN. 9, 1853 AT DIAMOND SPRINGS, CALIF.; JANE ELLEN, B. AUG. 19, 1846, D. APR. 7, 1850, BURIED IN JONES CEMETERY.

KETCHAM, WILLIAM 4, (SAMUEL 3, SAMUEL 2, BENJAMIN 1), B. MAY 12, 1773, D. JULY 21, 1849 AT BURTONVILLE, N.Y., BEING DROWNED WITH SEVERAL OTHERS WHEN A SCOW OVERTURNED IN THE SCHOHARIE RIVER, BURIED AT EATONS CORS. CEMETERY, DUANESBURG, N.Y., M. 1ST. DEC. 22, 1794 TO MARY H. CORNELL, B. MAR. 14, 1777, D. OCT. 15, 1803, BURIED IN JONES CEMETERY. CHILDREN: HENRY, B. AUG. 22, 1796, D. JAN. 1875, M. OCT. 11, 1823 TO MARGARET WILLIAMSON.

EPHRAIM, B. JUNE 20, 1798, D. MAR. 11, 1835, M. DEC. 25, 1821 TO NANCY SMITH
JOHN, B. SEPT. 25, 1800, M. JAN. 5, 1823 TO REBECCA HOWARD.
SALLY, B. NOV. 17, 1802, D. APR. 30, 1890, M. JAN. 10, 1822 TO GEO. W. HOWARD.
M. 2ND. MAY 27, 1804 TO ABIGAIL W. COON, B. OCT. 8, 1782, D. JULY 11, 1842, BURIED AT EATONS CORS. CEMETERY, DUANESBURG, N.Y., CHILDREN:

MARY, B. JUNE 2, 1805, D. MAY 30, 1855, M. MAY 7, 1837 TO JESSE ABBE.
MERCY, B. SEPT. 14, 1806, D. MAR. 8, 1855, M. TO HIRAM MATTHEWS. NO CHILDREN.
EUNICE, B. FEB. 20, 1810, M. DEC. 1, 1831 TO ALEXANDER EGELSTON, MOVED TO ORLEANS CO., N.Y.
JESSE, B. JULY 17, 1808, M. TO ELIZA OSTRANDER.
CINDERILLA, B. JUNE 14, 1811, M. JUNE 14, 1827 TO HIRAM ADAMS.
WILLIAM, B. DEC. 22, 1812, UNM. LIVED WITH AMBROSE IN OHIO.
BENJAMIN, B. MAY 21, 1813, M. JUNE 15, 1848 TO ANGELINE BISHOP.
JULIA ANN, B. NOV. 21, 1815, M. 1ST. TO HIRAM JACOBS; M. 2ND. TO JAMES BRUCE.
AMBROSE, B. MAR. 28, 1817, D. AUG. 3, 1896, M. TO KATIE ANN GATES.
CHARLES, B. SEPT. 11, 1818, D. JULY 2, 1855, M. SEPT. 7, 1848 TO ADELINE STEBBINS
DANIEL H., B. JULY 15, 1820, M. AUG. 8, 1848 TO HARRIET TODD.
EMMA ABIGAIL, B. MAR. 3, 1822, D. UNM. OCT. 4, 1903, BURIED AT DELANSON, N.Y.
CORNELIUS H.C., B. NOV. 15, 1823, M. TWICE.
ELIAS SMITH, B. AUG. 15, 1825, M. TO ELLEN FARR.

AUTHORITIES: WILLIAM KETCHAM BIBLE, OWNED BY MRS. H.O. PATTERSON, BROOKLYN, NY.

MMS. OF MRS. S.C.A. YOUNG
A MEMORIAL CENSUS FOR DUANESBURG, FOOTE, PP. 15, 87, 88, 90, 134

- -

THE CORNELL FAMILY.

CORNELL, HENRY, B. DEC. 16, 1737, M. MAR. 1, 1763 TO CATHERINE HUMPHREY, B. JUNE 9, 1745. CHILDREN: JOHN, B. MAR. 18, 1764; ELIZABETH, B. NOV. 1, 1766; HANNAH, B. MAY 17, 1769; THOMAS, B. SEPT. 3, 1771; WILLIAM, B. JUNE 22, 1774, D. AUG. 4, 1776; MARY H., B. MAR. 14, 1777, M. DEC. 22, 1794 TO WILLIAM KETCHAM; ANNA, B. MAY 26, 1780; DEBORAH, B. MAY 4, 1783; CORNELIUS H., B. JULY 3, 1789.

AUTHORITY: MANUSCRIPT OF MRS. S.C.A. YOUNG.

FINIS

PIONEER LIFE AND CUSTOMS

in

NEW YORK STATE

by

Henry C. Young

Presented at the April 13 meeting
of the Niagara Frontier
Genealogical Society

The westward movement of population from the original Atlantic seaboard settlements is an interesting subject for study. It really started before those original coast settlements, because the urge that motivated the westward movement across the Atlantic was the same that compelled the pioneers to push further and further west until the Pacific stopped their advance. This urge was the desire to own land, impossible for yeomen and farmers in England and on the continent under the land holding systems there prevalent.

In order to satisfy this demand the Pilgrims of New England and the cavaliers of Virginia with other groups, left their homes and fared westward across the Atlantic to establish new homes in the unbroken wilderness, coming in such numbers that the coastal areas were completely and thickly settled.

As tales came back from the earlier west bound pioneers, of richer and more tillable lands, the younger and hardier men went further and further west. These migrations followed several trails from New England, Pennsylvania, Virginia, the Carolinas and Georgia, but we are concerned principally with those followed by the New Englanders. It is a startling fact that during the first 150 years of our history, settlement was confined to the New England States and the Hudson Valley of New York State. At the time of the Revolutionary War, there were virtually no settlements west of the German Flats of the Mohawk Valley. At this period there was a greater density of rural population in the settled area than there has been since. This damming up of the westward flow of emigration was due to the fact that the northern and western parts of New York State were in the hands of the numerous and warlike Iroquois confederation of Indians who had been used by the British and Colonists in the wars with the French in Canada. During the Revolution they had cast their lot with the British, and at the close of that war, they were so decimated that they no longer formed a barrier.

Immediately thereafter the westward movement was almost unbelievably swift. In 1790 there were very few settlers in western New York. In 1800 the infiltration was well under way and by 1820 the arable land to the Niagara Frontier was exceedingly well settled.

We must remember that the line of travel was over trails that had been used for many years by the Indians but there were absolutely no roads as we know them today. The earliest Pioneers had to fell trees along these paths to make room for their ox carts and covered wagons. They were able to take with them only the smallest amounts of furniture and utensils. The most important utensil they carried was the ax, for with it they cleared their lands and built their original log cabins.

Fortunately for us, descriptions of these pioneer movements and of the clearing of land and the establishment of new homes have been preserved. Mr. Andrew W. Young was born in 1802 and in 1875 wrote a "History of Chautauqua County, N.Y." He gathered from the early pioneers of that County tales of their experiences in the period from 1804 to 1815, and it is from his descriptions that this paper has largely been taken.

The labors of the pioneer commenced with the opening of a place in the forest for the erection of home. A description of these early domiciles, familiarly known as "Log Cabins," will be interesting to those who have been born and reared in the frame and brick homes of their fathers, and who have never seen and will never see structures of this kind.

In building the log cabin, trees of uniform size were selected, cut into pieces of the desired length, and hauled or carried to the site of the proposed home. When enough logs had been gathered, a "raising bee" was established. At each corner of the house there was a man expert with an ax to saddle and notch the logs. The saddling was done by so hewing the end of the log as to give the upper half the shape of the roof of a building. A notch was then cut into the next log to fit the saddle, and of such depth as to bring the logs together. The usual height was one story. The gable was laid up with logs gradually shortened up to the top or peak, giving the shape of the roof. On the logs which formed these gables were laid stout poles reaching from one gable to the other at suitable distances to hold the covering, which consisted of bark peeled from elm or bass wood trees. The strips of bark were about four feet long and two or three feet wide, and were laid in tier arrangement, each lapping on the preceeding one much as enormous shingles. These strips of bark were kept in place by heavy poles laid across each tier and fastened at the ends. Instead of bark, sometimes "shakes" or split shingles were used. They were laid about two feet to the weather and held down by weight poles.

At one end of the building, a square opening about eight feet in length and five or six feet in height was cut out and in this space a fireplace was erected, using stone laid in clay or mortar. The chimney erected above the fireplace was usually built with split sticks of timber laid up in log cabin style, the chimney being gradually narrowed upward to the top, where its size was about that of an ordinary brick chimney. The inside was plastered with clay or mud and chopped straw. This stick chimney or stick and clay chimney was far from fire-proof. They sometimes caught fire from burning soot or from overheating, and this fire could only be put out by water being thrown up through the inside of the fire place.

A door was cut through one side of the house, and split pieces, sometimes called "door checks," were used for door posts and were pinned to the ends of the logs with wooden pins. For the want of boards to make doors, a blanket was used to close the door entrance until boards could be

obtained. The hinges and latch were both made of wood. The latch was raised from the outside by a string passing through the door and fastened to the latch inside. The safety of the family during the night was effected by drawing in the latch string. Floors were made of split slabs, hewed on one side, and were called puncheons. For a window, a hole was cut in one wall large enough to admit a sash of four or six panes of 7" x 9" glass. When glass was not to be had, the hole was sometimes closed with paper pasted over it. Interstices or chinks between the logs were filled with mud or clay. The larger cracks or chinks were partly closed with split pieces of wood before the mortar was applied.

Most of the immigrants came from considerable distances and brought no bedsteads. A substitute was made by boring holes in walls, in a corner of the house, into which the ends of poles were fitted. Three corners of the bedstead were thus fastened to the walls, and it required but a single post at the free corner to support the bed. The space between the side of the house and the two poles were filled by cords upon which were laid straw ticks and feather beds; sometimes cords were made of elm or basswood bark and used until it was possible to obtain rope.

The internal arrangements of these cabins were very interesting. If one entered at meal time, he found the smaller children standing, or sitting around a large chest in which some of the more valuable articles had been brought, and which served as a table. The parents and older children sat at a table made, perhaps, of a wide puncheon plank, partaking of their plain meal cooked by a log-heap fire. In one corner of the room were one or two small shelves on wooden pins. On these shelves was the table ware, consisting of a few teacups and saucers, a few blue edged plates, perhaps standing singly on their edges, with a goodly number of pewter plates leaning against the wall to render the display of table ware more conspicuous. Underneath this cupboard were kept a few pots and a spider, and perhaps a bake kettle. Very few chairs were brought, and the deficiency was supplied with three-legged stools made of puncheon boards. Over the doorway or fireplace hung the indispensable rifle on two wooden hooks nailed to the logs of the cabin. On another part of the wall clothing of cotton and woolen fabrics was hung on wooden pegs driven into the wall.

Log cabins were lighted in the night time in different ways. In the absence of candles and lamps, the light from the fireplace had to serve. A substitute for candles was sometimes made by taking a wooden rod 10 or 12 inches in length, wrapping around it a strip of cotton or linen cloth and covering it with tallow. These "sluts," as they were called, gave light for several nights. Lamps were prepared by dividing a large turnip in the middle, scraping out the inside down to the rind, and then inserting a stick about 3" long in the center so as to stand upright. A strip of linen or cotton cloth was then wrapped around it; and melted lard or tallow was poured in until the turnip rind was full, when the lamp was ready for use. By the light of these and other rudely constructed lamps, the women spun and sewed, and the men did their inside work. But when neither lard or tallow could be obtained, all the light was afforded by the fire in the open fireplace and by this light many skeins of thread were spun, and many yards of linen woven, and many dresses and trousers made.

Life in such houses was attended with serious discomforts. A single room served as kitchen, dining room, sitting room, bedroom, and parlor. In many families there were six, eight, or ten children, who, with their parents, were crowded into one room. In one corner was the

bed already described, in which the father and mother slept and under it was kept the trundle bed for the smaller children. At bedtime this trundle bed was drawn out into the room, and the children put to bed. The larger children slept in the attic, which was reached by a notched log ladder in another corner. The loose construction of the roofs often allowed snow to blow into this attic space and many times the children had to track through the snow to and from their beds. In the summer time rain leaked through the bark or "shakes" roof. It is interesting to speculate on how visitors, who came to spend the night, were disposed of. As families increased, additional rooms were often added, constructed in the same manner as the original cabin.

Clearing the Land

The lands chosen by the early pioneers usually were covered with a dense and heavy forest and it required an immense amount of labor to clear the land of timber. The first part of the clearing process was "underbrushing." The bushes and under saplings were cut nearly to the ground and piled in heaps. The trees were then felled, their trunks cut into lengths of from 12 to 15 feet and the brush and small branches were piled into heaps. After the brush heaps had become thoroughly dry, they were burned and with them the old leaves covering the ground, so that the whole field would be burned over, and the resulting ashes assured an abundant crop. The next part of the process was "logging," and this was generally done by means of a logging bee, in which all of the neighbors came together to help. The neighbors brought their hand spikes which were strong poles about six feet in length and flattened at the larger end in order to permit forcing them under or between the logs. The logs were drawn by oxen to piles and burned. With the assistance of the neighbors and their teams, a whole field of several acres would be logged in an afternoon. At these logging bees, as well as at house and barn raisings, there was usually a plentiful supply of whiskey. Most of the men were moderate drinkers; some, however, gave indications of overstepping the bounds of moderation. But there were this early a few "Teetotal Temperance" men who had no faith in the magic power of strong drink as an assistant to manual labor, and had abandoned its use.

Early Farming

The term agriculture would hardly be applied to pioneer farming. The "virgin soil" as has been observed, was ready for the seed when cleared of its timber, since the ashes from their logging bees furnished fertilizer for several crops. The principal instrument for tillage of the soil was for several years the triangular harrow, usually called "drag." This implement consisted principally of two pieces of timber about 5" square, put together in the form of the letter "A." Spike teeth were driven through the timbers to project beneath them, very much in the form of a modern spike tooth drag except that the early spike teeth were nearly double the size of those now used in order to withstand the severe work they had to do. The drag bounded along over stubs and roots and stones, drawn by oxen, often driven by boys.

When the roots had become sufficiently brittle to permit the use of a plow, a home-made implement for this purpose was used; there were no cast iron plows in use, for they had not been invented. This implement was made of wood with a hard wood point projecting into the ground on the general principal of a modern plow, but merely stirring up the earth rather than turning a furrow.

Early harvesting was equally primitive before the decay and removal of stumps permitted the use of the grain cradle. This method of harvesting was also a very laborious operation, a hand sickle being used first, and afterward a cradle.

Grain was usually threshed with a flail and 10 to 20 bushels a day was a good day's work. There were no fanning mills to separate the grain from the chaff, and this was done by use of a riddle (a very coarse sieve) about 30" in diameter and 5" or 6" deep. It was filled with wheat in the chaff. One man held this riddle high and shook it, permitting the chaff and wheat to fall while two other men created a breeze by shaking a sheet or blanket. Three men could clean about 10 bushels of wheat in a day by this method.

Husking of corn was generally done in the field. The ears, when fully ripened, were broken from the stalk, thrown into heaps and then hauled into the barn. They were thrown into long heaps across the barn floor, ready for a "Corn Husking," in which old and young were invited to participate on some evening. There was usually a good turn out in anticipation of a good time. About 9 o'clock a supper, which several of the neighboring women had prepared, was served to all of the huskers. The old folks would then leave and the young ones danced, played games and otherwise amused themselves. One of the customs of the "Corn Husking" was that when any young man discovered an ear of red corn in his husking, he was permitted to give a kiss to any of the girls present, and got one in return.

Early Cooking

The preparation of meals by these early pioneers was accompanied by much labor and many inconveniences. The cooking was all done in front of the great fireplace, the construction of which has already been described. In the brand new cabins, kettles were hung over the fire to a stout pole, sometimes called a "lug pole." This pole was fastened in the sides of the fireplace at such a height as not to catch fire from heat or sparks. The kettles were suspended from "trammels" which were pieces of iron rods with a hook at each end. They were made in various lengths so that the kettle could be brought close to the fire or further away, as necessity dictated. These lug poles were afterward replaced with iron cranes attached to the side of the fireplace and made so that they could swing out into the room, thus providing more convenience and safer methods of handling the various kettles to be heated.

Another important utensil was the long handled frying pan, which was usually held over the fireplace by hand; sometimes to save time, the end of the handle was laid on the back of a chair, the pan resting on the fire, while the cook was "setting the table." The frying pan was also used for baking short cakes. It was placed in a nearly vertical position before the fire, leaning slightly backwards, with the coals under and back of it to bake the under side. A more convenient utensil for this purpose was the cast iron, three-legged, short handled spider which was set over the coals on the fire. Its legs were of such length and so adjusted that when used for baking cakes or bread, it was turned up on one edge towards the fire with the handle upwards, easily keeping its position. Where cast iron utensils were scarce, bread and particularly corn bread was often baked by putting the dough on a smooth board, about 2' long and 8" wide. This was placed on the hearth in a slanting position before the fire. When the upper side was baked, the bread was turned over for baking

on the other side. When lard could be obtained, this corn bread was shortened and was then called "Jonny Cake." As soon as the family could, they acquired a cast iron "bake kettle," in some places called "Dutch oven," with legs and a close fitting cover. Standing on the hearth with coals over and under it, bread and biscuit were nicely baked. Bread for large families was usually baked in large outdoor ovens built of brick or fireproof stones. Fowl and meat were roasted before the fire, suspended by strings attached to the top of the fireplace with pans placed underneath to catch the drippings.

There were a lot of inconveniences in cooking by these open fireplaces; women's hair was singed, their hands blistered, and their dresses scorched. But as they were able to obtain cranes and more convenient cooking utensils, these inconveniences were overcome to a large extent.

Food Stuffs

Among the many hardships of Pioneer life, not the least was the difficulty in procuring bread. It took at least two years before the settler's land became productive and supplied him with food stuff, and, in the meantime, he had to obtain his supplies from other sources. This difficulty was made the greater because of the remoteness from older settlements where his supplies were obtained.

An example might be, when a settler on arrival at his new location might have only $10.00, which he paid for a barrel of flour. Upon this, together with fish and wild game, he chiefly relied for food until he could raise vegetables, which, in turn, were his principal means of support during the first year. Whole families, for many days, did not have a taste of bread but lived wholly on game and other products of the forest.

Meal had to be prepared at home from hulled corn, sometimes for several years, before mills were established close enough for the pioneer to haul his corn to. The preparation of cornmeal was by means of a crude mortar and pestle. For this purpose one end of a large log was scooped out, making a cavity holding half a bushel of corn. A spring pole was fixed over the rafters or to something else of proper height. On the end of the pole a wooden pestle was suspended by a rope. Sometimes the pestle was operated wholly by hand, and the capacity of this arrangement was very small. These were called "corn crackers," "hominy blocks," or "hominy mills." At best they merely cracked the corn into a greater or a less degree of fineness which could be used in the home cooking.

Household Manufacturers

Nearly all the clothing of the early settlers was made from cloth of home manufacture. Long after the country had passed from the pioneer state, the farmer's house continued to be a linen and woolen factory. Where more spinning was to be done than the wife could do in addition to her ordinary housework, or where the daughters were too young to help, spinsters were employed to come into families to spin flax in the winter season, and wool in the summer. The price usually paid these itinerant spinsters was a shilling a day (corresponding to $12\frac{1}{2}¢$ of present currency), and the day's work ended at early bedtime. Notwithstanding low wages and long hours, many of these spinsters had money to show at the end of the year.

The art of spinning is almost lost at the present time, as there are very few people alive that know anything about it. The wheel used for spinning flax was called the "Little Wheel," to distinguish it from the "Big Wheel" used for spinning wool. When spinning flax, the operator was seated and operated from a seated position. When spinning wool, however, it was necessary to stand and every few moments give the wheel a spin by hand, stepping back and forth to accomplish this. These motions developed into a rhythm when understood produced a considerable quantity of woolen yarn. The operation of these wheels or "stringed instruments" furnished the principal music of the family. Their operation by the women of that time produced all of the wool and flax yarn necessary for clothing, linen, etc. They were indispensable household articles, and were to be found in almost every family. The loom was not less necessary than the wheel.

Woolen cloth was made in the family. There being at first no carding machines, wool was carded and made into short rolls with hand cards. These rolls were spun on the "big wheel," which is now a museum piece. It was turned with one hand, and with such velocity as to give it sufficient speed to enable the nimble mother, by her backward step, to draw out and twist a thread of nearly the length of the room. The same loom was used for both woolen and linen cloth. A combination cloth, sometimes called "Linsey" or "Woolsey-Linsey," was made of a linen warp and woolen filling.

Woolen for men's outer garments was generally sent to the fuller and cloth dresser to be finished, if they were within a convenient distance. Woolen flannel was also made and worn by the mothers and daughters. Flannel for women's wear, after dyestuffs were to be had, were dyed to such colors as the wearer fancied. To improve their appearance, these flannels were sent to a cloth dressing shop for a slight dressing, which was finished by a powerful pressing between large sheets of smooth pasteboard, to give them a glossy appearance. The woolen cloth made on these hand looms was a very heavy and stiff textile. It is no wonder that clothes made from this wool lasted a life-time, as it was almost indestructible because of its weight and stiffness.

There were itinerant "tailoresses," who came into families to make up boys' and men's winter clothing. The cutting was usually done by the village tailor, if available. The "bad fits" which were not uncommon, were generally charged to the cutter. Hence, the custom of tailors, when advertising, "cutting done on short notice, and warranted to fit," to add the very prudent proviso, "if properly made up." These seamstresses charged for their work two shillings a day (25¢). Some thought this a little exorbitant, as the usual price of help at housework was but six shillings (75¢) a week, Sundays included.

Boots and shoes were made in the house by travelling shoe makers, usually from the hides of their slaughtered cattle tanned on shares. The travelling shoe maker made a yearly visit with his "kit." The visit sometimes lasted two or three weeks, depending on the number of feet to be shod. The boys left off their shoes in the spring to run barefoot all summer, but were glad enough to have new shoes made for winter in order to protect their feet from frost and snow. It was not unusual for the larger boys and girls to go barefoot the greater part of the year when leather was scarce and dear. Men's boots and shoes were usually made of coarse leather, called "cowhide." Boots and shoes for both feet were made on one last; in those days rights and lefts were unknown.

Stores and Trade

One great inconvenience of pioneer life was the lack of many things essential to family comfort which the farm could not supply. Therefore, the merchant was one of the most welcome immigrants to a new country. But the presence of a merchant did not necessarily alter the situation, because people were generally poor and had expended all of their money in their removal. What little they had left was needed to buy bread stuff and other necessities. The first farmers were sometimes able to raise a small surplus, and obtain some money from newcomers, but the majority were not so fortunate.

Merchandise was high, being transported in wagons at great cost. But the high prices of the merchant's goods was only one-half of the farmer's misfortune. While he had to pay a double price for nearly every article of store goods, he was obliged to sell his farm products at about half their cost in labor.

Goods were sold by pounds, shilling and pence. Merchants generally marked their goods in this currency, and so charged them to their customers, but the aggregate cost of the number of yards or pounds of the article sold was "carried out" in dollars and cents.

After the Revolutionary War and at the time of the decimal currency in New York, the value of the pound or twenty shillings, was $2.50, making the shilling worth 12½¢. This corresponds to the "bit" used currently at the present time in slang phraseology.

My own father, mother and grandmother as late as 1890 computed prices by the shilling with a value of 12½¢, which is the value used in this further discussion.

Prices of some articles as sold from 1811 to 1818 are here given in shillings and pence:

Calico - 3s, 4D a yard
Loaf sugar - 3s a lb.
Tea - 14s a lb.
Unbleached cotton - 2s, 7D a yd.
Pins - 2s, 6D a paper
Powder - 8s a lb.
Shot - 2s a lb.

Farmers found it no easy matter to pay these prices:

Iron - 1s, 3D a lb.
Paper - 3s a quire
Stockings - 16s, 6D a pr.
Nails - 1s, 7D to 2s, 6D a lb,
Nutmegs - 1s each
Broadcloth - 80s ($10.00) a yard

Considering the low prices of farm produce, it is hard to see how the settlers could buy the merchant's goods or how the merchants could sell enough to keep their stores open. Corn sold at 12½¢ a bushel, delivered wheat for 37½¢. Maple sugar brought 4 or 5¢ a lb., butter 6 to 8¢, oats 10 to 12¢ a bushel, and other grain in proportion. Dressed pork sold for 2 to 2½¢ a lb.

Merchants sometimes accepted cattle in payment for debts; they were cheap, a good pair of working oxen being worth about $50; three year old steers, $15 a head; two year olds, $10.

Maple sugar was a staple article of trade, brown sugar from the south being almost unknown in the early country stores. Almost the only sugar brought from New York was white refined sugar, put up in hard, solid, tall loaves of a conical form, and called "Loaf" or "Lump" sugar, and was wrapped in strong, coarse paper. It was sold chiefly for sweetening medicines and liquors of tavern keepers, who bought it in large quantities.

Reflections on Pioneer Life

This history of pioneer life presents only the dark side of the picture. But the toils and privations of the early settlers were accompanied by many pleasures. Each new acre added to their clearing brought with it fresh enjoyment and cheered them on in the pursuit of their ultimate object, an unincumbered and a happy home. They were happy also in their fraternal feelings; as one expressed it, "the feeling of brotherhood"; they were very friendly to one another, quite as much so as relatives are at present and this was necessary because they were interdependent on one another for protection and help. The following is an extract from a letter published in a county paper, and is of considerable interest:

"The country around us was an entire wilderness, with here and there a small cabin, containing a small family. We were nearly all new beginners; and although we had to work almost day and night, we were not discouraged. There were many and serious trials in the beginning, with those who settled amid the heavy timber, having nothing to depend on for a living, but their own industry, such was our situation. However, we were blessed with health and strength, and were able to accomplish all that was necessary to be done. Our husbands cleared the ground, and assisted each other in rolling the logs. We often went with them on these occasions, to assist in the way of cooking for the hands.

"We had first rate times, just such as hard laboring men and women can appreciate. We were not what would now be called fashionable cooks; we had no pound cakes, preserves or jellies, but the substantials, prepared in good, old fashioned style. This was one reason why we were blessed with health; we had none of your dainties, knick a knacks, and fixings that are worse than nothing. There are many diseases that we never heard of thirty or fourty years ago, such as dyspepsia, neuralgia, and many others too tedious to mention. It was not fashionable then to be weakly. We could take our spinning wheels and walk two miles to a spinning frolic, do our day's work, and after a first rate supper, join in some innocent amusement for the evening. We did not take particular pains to keep our hands white; we knew they were made to use to our advantage; therefore we never thought of having hands just to look at. Each settler had to go and assist his neighbor ten or fifteen days in order to get help in return in log-rolling time; this was the only way to get assistance.

"I have thought proper to mention these things that people now may know what the first settlers had to undergo. We, however, did not complain half so much as people do now. Our diet was plain; our clothing we manufactured ourselves; we lived independent, and we were all on an equality. I look back on those bygone days with great interest. How the scene has changed! Children of those same pioneers know nothing of hardship; they are spoiled by indulgence, and are generally planning ways and means to live without work."

Such is the picture of the interesting life led by our pioneers when the country was young and when the young people in that country were courageous and independent. Out of this pioneering has grown the much more complex civilization under which we now live. Our present mode of living, however, is not in any respect superior in courage resourcefulness, neighborliness and self-reliance to that led by our early forbears.

* * * * * * *

The war is affecting the library as it has other institutions and habits of life. We have sent four of our young men to the army and another is to go shortly. We have had to close in our ranks in order to give the best possible service to our readers. As a result, Miss Ernestine Haile, for the past two years the very gracious and helpful assistant in the Local History and Genealogy Department has been borrowed by the Reference Department. This means that the department is going to be closed part of the time; namely, every Wednesday until 6 P.M., every evening except Wednesday, and every Sunday.

Recognizing the responsibility and integrity of the members of the Niagara Frontier Genealogical Society, special permission has been granted by Mr. Park, the Acting Librarian of the Grosvenor Library, to the members of the Society, to use the books in the department when it is otherwise closed to readers. We ask the cooperation of the membership in three respects: First, that they will used the main entrance to the library and register in a book which will be kept at the Distribution Desk for this special purpose; second, that they will show their membership cards in the society as identification to whoever is in charge at the Distribution Desk, when they register; and third, that they will leave on the tables in the department, all books they have used in their search.

Ruth S. Prodoehl
Head, Local History
and Genealogy Department

THE ENOS HOWARD FAMILY
OF
DUANESBURG, NEW YORK

NAME INDEX

INDEX IS BY PAGES

(WALKER) CONTINUED:

PLACE INDEX
****

(INDEX BY PAGES)

PLACE INDEX
(Continued)